## THE BALANCE 0 F <br> BIRTHS AND DEATHS

THE INSTITUTE OF ECONOMICS
. F
THE BROOKINGS INSTITUTION

## THE INSTITUTE OF ECONOMICS

## THE BROOKINGS INSTITUTION

The Brookings Institution - Devoted to Public Service Through Research and Training in the Humanistic Sciences - was incorporated on December 8, 1927. Broadly stated, the Institution has two primary purposes: The first is to aid constructively in the development of sound national policies; and the second is to offer training of a supergraduate character to students of the social sciences. The Institution will maintain a series of co-operating institutes, equipped to carry out comprehensive and inter-related research projects.

Final responsibility for the determination of the Institution's policies and its program of work and for the administration of its endowment is vested in a self-perpetuating Board of Trustees. The Trustees have, however, defined their position with reference to the investigations conducted by the Institution in a by-law provision reading as follows: "The primary function of the Trustees is not to express their views upon the scientific investigations conducted by any division of the Institution, but only to make it possible for such scientific work to be done under the most favorable auspices." Major responsibility for "formulating general policies and coordinating the activities of the various divisions of the Institution" is vested in the President. The by-laws provide also that "there shall be an Advisory Council selected by the President from among the scientific staff of the Institution and representing the different divisions of the Institution."

BOARD OF TRUSTEES

Robert S. Brookngg, Chairman
Leo S. Rowe, Vice Chairman
Edwin A. Alderman
Whiteroord R. Cole
Frederic A. Delano
George Eastuan
Raymond B. Fosdick
Frank J. Goodnow
Jeroue D. Greene

Arthur T. Hadley
Ernest M. Hopidns
David F. Houston
Vernon Kellogg
Samuel Mather
John C. Merriam
Harold G. Moulton
Join Barton Payne
Bolton Smith
Paul M. Warburg
OFFICERS

Robert S. Brookangs, Chairman<br>Leo S. Rowe, Vice Chairman<br>Frederic A. Delano, Treasurey<br>Harold G. Moulton, President

ADVISORY COUNCIL (1928-29)

Charles 0. Hardy
Robert R. Kuczynski
Leverett S. Lyon

Edwin G. Nourse
Thomas Walker Page
William F. Willodgery

# THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS 

VOLUME I. WESTERN AND NORTHERN EUROPT

BY

ROBERT R. KUCZYNSKI

32em 190rk
THE MACMILLAN COMPANY
1928
All rights reserved

## Copyergity 1928, <br> By THE BROOKINGS INSTITUTION.

Set up and electrotyped.
Published October, 1938.

Each investigation conducted under the auspices of The Brookings Institution is in a very real sense an institutional product. Before a project is undertaken it is given thorough consideration, not only by the Director and the staff members of the Institute in whose field it lies, but also by the Advisory Council of The Brookings Institution. When an investigation is begun it is placed under the supervision of a special Commiltee consisting of the Director of the Institute and two or more selected staff members.

It is the function of this supervising Committee to advise and counsel with the author in planning the analysis and to give such aid as may be possible in rendering the study worthy of publication. The Committee may refuse to recommend its publication by the Institution, if the study turns out to be defective in literary form or if the analysis in general is not of a scholarly character. If, however, the work is admittedly of a scholarly character and yet members of the Committee, after full discussion, cannot agree with the author on all phases of the analysis, the book will be published in the form desired by the author, with the disagreeing Committee member, or members, writing a criticism for publication as an appendix.

After the book is approved by the Institute for publication a digest of it is placed before the Advisory Council of The Brookings Institution. The Advisory Council does not undertake to revise or edit the manuscript, but each member is afforded an opportunity to criticize the author's analysis and, if so disposed, to prepare a dissenting opinion.

## DIRECTOR'S PREFACE

For more than a century the rate of population growth has been a subject not only of interest but of concern to students of the social sciences. At the opening of the nineteenth century, Malthus' Essay on the Principle of Population focussed the attention of the world upon the inevitability, as he saw it, of over-population as the result of a law of growth-population tending to increase in geometric ratio and the means of subsistence tending to increase only in arithmetic ratio. In the Occidental world, however, the discovery and settlement of vast and rich new areas and a revolution in economic methods have permitted a remarkable rise in the standard of living since Malthus' day, notwithstanding the continuous increase in population. But it remains true that over-population is still regarded not only in Asia but also in many European countries as a primary cause of economic distress.

Meanwhile, the growing practice of birth control has given rise to the fear in some quarters that the present danger is not that the population will increase too fast, but rather that it will not long be maintained. Meanwhile, also, the markedly varying rates of population increase in different countries and in different areas of the world have occasioned another set of fears - lest this or that particular nation or particular race will cease to hold its place in the eternal scheme of things.

Existing population literature does not afford the answer to such fundamental questions as: In what countries of the world is population still amply reproducing itself? In what countries is the population ceasing to maintain itself? The mere citation of figures concerning the ratio of births and deaths does not afford the answer. Close analysis of fertility and mortality is required if one is to ascertain the trend of population in the different countries of the world.

In this volume, which is concerned with the countries of Western and Northern Europe, the Institute of Economics presents the first of a series of studies intended to be a comprehensive survey of the trend of human fertility. A second volume dealing with Southern and Eastern Europe, Africa, and Asia is expected to be published in the spring of 1929, and a third covering North and South America and Australia early in 1930. These three volumes will be confined to a statement of the facts, but subsequent studies will be devoted to an analysis of the social causes and the economic and political consequences of the great differences in fertility which exist between countries like England, France, Germany, the United States, and Australia, on the one hand, and Poland, Russia, Japan, and South America, on the other.

The preparation of this volume has been under the supervision of a Committee consisting of the Director of the Institute, and Charles O. Hardy and Constantine E. McGuire of the Institute staff. The author desires to express his obligations to Dr. Johannes Rahts, former chief of the population division of the German Statistical Office, for many
valuable suggestions and to the librarians of the Surgeon General's Office, the Bureau of Labor Statistics and the Department of Commerce for facilities in consulting statistical documents.

Harold G. Moulton,
Institute of Economics, Director. July, 1928.

## CONTENTS

PAGE
Director's Preface ..... vii
Introduction ..... 1
CHAPTER I
Biptif Rates ..... 5
CHAPTER II
Fertifity Rates ..... 16
CHAPTER III
Net Reproduction Rates ..... 40
CHAPTER IV
Present and Future Balance ..... 55
APPENDICES
APPENDIX A
Birtes and Birti Rates ..... 63
APPENDIX B
Women of Cmid-bearnng Age ..... 102
APPENDIX C
Age of Mothers ..... 113
APPENDIX D
Lfer Tables and Fertimity Tables ..... 129
Index ..... 139

## THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

# THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS 

## INTRODUCTION

A new book on the population problem? And one which will confine itself solely to stating the facts without attempting to explain them? Are there really any worthwhile new facts to state? Do we not know perfectly well that mortality has decreased practically everywhere in the course of the last hundred years and that natality has fallen in Western Europe and elsewhere in the course of the last forty or fifty years, that there is an excess of births over deaths practically everywhere, and that population will necessarily increase so long as births exceed deaths? Yes, we know all this perfectly well, so well indeed that we are ready to characterize as foolish any person who would pretend that a nation with a large excess of births over deaths may still be dying out. Yet such an assertion would not only not be foolish but would even be much to the point today.

It has indeed not been sufficiently realized so far that, however low may be the number of deaths, there must be a definite and rather considerable number of births in order to insure the reproduction of the population. Even if Isaiah's vision became true that "the child shall die an

## 2

## THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

hundred years old," it would still be necessary that or the average each woman have two children who in tur. become parents of two children, etc., if the population were not sooner or later to decrease.

- Let us, for a moment, consider England which in 1927 had 655,000 births and 485,000 deaths. It may seem at first sight that an excess of 170,000 births is a proof of considerable vitality and it may even be assumed that by further improvements in public health the number of deaths might still be reduced. Yet, incredible as it may sound, those 655,000 births of 1927 mean that on the average each woman during her life-time gives birth to but two children, and that if the population is to hold its own not one of the children thus born may die before attaining parenthood. In case then that natality does not again increase, the population of England is bound to die out no matter how low mortality may be reduced. And this state of affairs is by no means confined to England. Conditions are about the same in Germany, and only slightly better in France.

Therefore, a new book on the population problem which will merely state the facts may not be superfluous.

The unusual angle from which this book attacks the population problem necessitates the application of unusual methods. These methods had to be explained. They can be explained and have been explained without quoting any mathematical formula. The author even feels sure that the understanding of those methods does not presume any mathematical training on the side of the reader. If,
'then, any reader possessing a high-school education does ${ }^{r}$ not understand the methodological explanations given in this book, it will neither be the fault of the reader nor of the high-school, but the fault of the author. Yet, there may be readers who do not care at all about statistical methods and are interested merely in the principal results. For those readers a brief summary of the results will be given here.

Around $1850,31 / 2$ million children a year were born in Western and Northern Europe. Fifty years later the annual number of births was $43 / 4$ millions. At present it is again about $31 / 2$ millions. In the meantime, the population has considerably increased: from 113 millions in the middle of the nineteenth century to 189 millions in 1927. The birth rate, that is the number of births per 1,000 inhabitants, therefore has considerably decreased: from 1841 to 1885 , it averaged about 32 ; by 1913 it had fallen to 24 ; in 1927 it was 18 only. The decrease of the birth rate began in France but involved sooner or later every country so that there is no longer any marked difference between the birth rates of the various parts of Western and Northern Europe.

Forty or fifty years ago, the average number of children born to each woman (married and unmarried) was four or five in all countries of Western and Northern Europe, with the exception of France and Ireland, where it was about three. In 1926, it was practically everywhere below three and averaged about 2.3. Part of the children, of course, die before reaching marrying age. Forty or fifty years ago,
the number of children born to each woman and becoming parents in their turn averaged about three in all countries of Western and Northern Europe with the exception of France and Ireland, where it was about two. In 1926, the number of such children was still above two in some of the smaller countries, like Holland, Denmark, and Finland, but it was below two in all the larger countries: in France and especially in England and Germany.

If each woman has two children who become parents in their turn, the population will hold its own. If she has three such children, the population will increase by onehalf within one generation. If she has less than two such children, the population will sooner or later decrease. With a fertility and a mortality as they prevailed forty or fifty years ago, the population then would have increased by about one-half per generation in all countries of Western and Northern Europe with the exception of France and Ireland, where the population about held its own. With a fertility and a mortality as they prevail at present, the population of some smaller countries still shows a genuine growth, but the population of the larger countries, France, and especially England and Germany, is doomed to die out.

## CHAPTER I

## BIRTH RATES

Ir is generally believed that natality in most countries of Western and Northern Europe was about constant until the end of the third quarter of the nineteenth century. While it is admitted that vital statistics exhibit an increasing natality in England in the forties, fifties, and sixties of the nineteenth century, this fact is usually disposed of by pointing to improvements in the registration of births. ${ }^{1}$ Even granted that every increase of the official birth rate in earlier periods is to be explained by a more thorough registration, it certainly would be impossible to account for decreases in the official birth rate by decreases in the efficiency of registration. As a matter of fact the countries which have statistics for the twenty-five years following the Napoleonic wars (Denmark, Finland, France, Prussia, Norway, Sweden) all show a decrease of natality during that period, and ups and downs are still more conspicuous if one goes back to the scanty statistics covering the period from 1735 to $1815{ }^{2}$

The decline of the birth rate which began in the last quarter of the nineteenth century proved to be a continuous one. The
${ }^{1}$ See for example Newsholme, Sir Arthur, The Elements of Vital Statistics, New Edition, 1923, pp. 92-93.
${ }^{2}$ See tables, pp. 6, 94.

Yearly brath Rates by Periods，1736－1927

| Prarod | Belatox | Den＊ MaRE | $\begin{gathered} \text { Engund } \\ \text { ANLD } \end{gathered}$ | Scor－ | IREs | Fins | $\underset{(1)}{\text { France }^{2}}$ | $\underset{(2)}{\text { Franci }^{2}}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Ger } \\ \underset{\text { MNX }}{\text { (1) }} \end{gathered}$ | $\underset{\substack{\text { MaNX } \\ \text { (2) }}}{\mathbf{G R Z X}}$ | Hol LAND | $\underset{\text { WAX: }}{\text { Nor }}$ | Swzden | $\begin{array}{\|l\|l\|} \hline \text { SwITR- } \\ \text { ERLAND } \end{array}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1736－40 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | － | － | 30.0 | － | － |
| 1741－45 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 |  | 二 | 29.0 | 35.14 |  |
| －$1751-55$ <br> $1756-60$ | 二 | $=$ | 二 | 二 | 二 | 45.3 |  | － | 二 | 二 | 二 | 34.4 | 37.1 |  |
| os $1761-65$ | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 44.5 | 二 | 二 |  |  | 二 | 34.3 35.3 | 34.3 34.6 |  |
| － 17866 170 | 二 | $\underline{\square}$ | 二 | 二 |  | 41.7 38.8 | ＝ | 二 | 二 |  |  | 33.5 | 33.8 3.8 3.8 |  |
| 1776－80 | 二 | － | 二 | 二 | 二 | 38.8 41.3 | 二 | 二 | 二 |  | 二 | 29.4 30.8 | 31.3 34.7 | 二 |
| $1781-85$ $1786-90$ | － | 二 | 二 | 二 | － | 40.4 | $=$ | 二 | 二 |  |  | 29.9 | 34.8 <br> 31.8 | ＝ |
| 1791－95 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | － | 41.1 | － | 二 | 二 | － | 二 | 30.7 | 32.1 33.9 |  |
| $1796-1800$ $1801-05$ | － | 29.9 cb 32.3 | 二 | － | ＝ | 38.2 <br> 38.4 | － | － | － | 二 |  | ${ }^{33.30}$ | 32.8 3.8 |  |
| ${ }^{18006-10}$ | － | 30.3 <br> 30.3 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 38.4 34.3 | 31.7 | － |  |  |  | 28.2 <br> 26.8 | 31.4 30.4 |  |
| $1811-15$ $1816-20$ | ニ | 30.8 <br> 32.4 | 二 | － | － | 37.0 37.7 | 31.7 32.0 | 二 | 二 | － | 二 | 27.1 3.7 | 32.9 33.7 |  |
| 1821－25 |  | 32.2 | $\square$ | $\underline{-}$ |  | 38.7 | 31.0 31.4 | 二 | 二 | － | 二 | 32.7 33.7 | 33.7 35.8 | $\underline{\square}$ |
| $1826-30$ $1831-35$ | 33.1 | 29.9 30.8 | － | 二 | － | 37.8 34.8 $\mathbf{3 4}$ | 30.5 30.5 | 二 | 二 | － | － | 32.9 32 | 33.5 |  |
| 1836－40 | 34.2 | 29.9 | 31．34 | － | － | 34.2 32.6 | 28．6 |  |  |  | $35.1{ }^{\circ}$ | 31.2 28.1 | 32.4 30.6 |  |



## 8 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

decrease in the late seventies and the early eighties was not greater than had occurred at numerous previous occasions. ${ }^{3}$ The birth rate in 1881-85 was comparatively low in Great Britain, Ireland, France, Sweden. But it was higher than 1846-55 in Belgium and in Switzerland; higher than 1801-15, 1821-55, 1861-80 in Denmark; higher than 1806-10, 1831-40, 1846-50, 1866-70 in Finland; higher than 1841-60 in Germany and in Holland; higher than 1736-45, 1771-90, 1801-15, 1836-50, 1866-75 in Norway. If we combine all countries of Western and Northern Europe (taking them with their present territory), we find that the birth rate in that territory was still 31.4 in $1881-85$ as compared with $31.9,30.9,30.8,31.7,32.1$, $32.0,32.7$, and 32.8 in the eight preceding quinquennial periods. The decisive factor then was that the decrease of the birth rate did not stop in the eighties. If we again combine the countries of Western and Northern Europe (taking them this time not with their present but with their pre-war territory), we find that the birth rate which had fluctuated between 31.3 and 34.2 from 1872 to 1886 dropped below 31 in 1887 and never reached 31 again. It fell definitely below 30 in 1897, below 29 in 1903, below 28 in 1905, below 27 in 1909, below 26 in 1910, and below 25 in 1911. The second half of the eighties has then to be considered as the turning point in the

[^0]trend of the birth rate. The decrease was slow up to the beginning of the twentieth century and the absolute number of births still increased until 1901. The decrease of the birth rate became ever more rapid from 1909 on and the absolute number of births in 1914 was smaller than in any of the 40 preceding years.
The World War did not essentially change the trend of the birth rate. During the war, the birth rate was very low, being 17.0 only in 1915-19 as compared with 24.2 in 1911-

Pofulation, Birtas, and Birti Rates, 1841-1926*


* Present territory of Belgium, Denmark (incl. Faroe Islands and Iceland), Great Britain (incl. Islands in the British Seas) and Northern Ireland, Irish Free State, Finland, France, Germany, Saar Territory, Holland, Luxemburg, Norway, Sweden, Switzerland.

Population, Births, and Birth Rates, 1870-1914*

|  | Year | Mean Population (in thousands) | Brites | Brpte Rate |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1870 | - • - . . | 129,692 | 4,233,145 | 32.6 |
| 1871 | . . . . . . | 129,673 | 3,969,437 | 30.6 |
| 1872 | . . . . . . | 130,318 | 4,366,342 | 33.5 |
| 1873 | . . - . . | 131,400 | 4,382,797 | 33.4 |
| 1874 | . . . . . | 132,577 | 4,467,832 | 33.7 |
| 1875 | . . . . . | 133,855 | 4,511,576 | 33.7 |
| 1876 | -. . . . | 135,120 | 4,618,746 | 34.2 |
| 1877 | . . . . . | 136,423 | 4,584,723 | 33.6 |
| 1878 | . . . . . | 137,759 | 4,532,950 | 32.9 |
| 1879 | . . . . . | 139,031 | 4,560,436 | 32.8 |
| 1880 | . . . . . | 140,096 | 4,481,508 | 32.0 |
| 1881 | . . . . . . | 141,002 | 4,485,551 | 31.8 |
| 1882 | . . . . . . | 141,888 | 4,515,407 | 31.8 |
| 1883 | . . . . . . | 142,754 | 4,488,713 | 31.4 |
| 1884 | . . . . . | 143,726 | 4,571,146 | 31.8 |
| 1885 | . . . . . . | 144,732 | 4,535,358 | 31.3 |
| 1886 | . . . . . . | 145,812 | 4,558,239 | 31.3 |
| 1887 | . . . . . | 146,846 | 4,536,608 | 30.9 |
| 1888 | . . . . . . | 147,904 | 4,508,620 | 30.5 |
| 1889 | . . . . . | 149,030 | 4,514,984 | 30.3 |
| 1890 | . . . . . | 149,995 | 4,437,081 | 29.6 |
| 1891 | . . . . . | 150,974 | 4,622,490 | 30.6 |
| 1892 | . . . . . | 152,039 | 4,519,832 | 29.7 |
| 1893 | . . . . . | 153,122 | 4,650,227 | 30.4 |
| 1894 | - . . - | 154,387 | 4,573,737 | 29.6 |
| 1895 | . . . . . | 155,762 | 4,641,038 | 29.8 |
| 1896 | . . . . . | 157,273 | 4,719,176 | 30.0 |
| 1897 | . . . . | 158,898 | 4,734,765 | 29.8 |
| 1898 | . . . . . | 160,684 | 4,774,851 | 29.7 |
| 1899 | . . . . . | 162,332 | 4,802,802 | 29.6 |
| 1900 | . . . . . | 163,738 | 4,796,910 | 29.3 |
| 1901 | . . . . . | 165,303 | 4,886,568 | 29.6 |
| 1902 | . . . . . . | 166,971 | 4,869,567 | 29.2 |
| 1903 | . . . . . . | 168,578 | 4,806,484 | 28.5 |
| 1904 | . . . . . | 170,173 | 4,847,001 | 28.5 |
| 1905 | . . . . . . | 171,744 | 4,769,769 | 27.8 |
| 1906 | . . . . . | 173,331 | 4,817,093 | 27.8 |
| 1907 | . . . . . | 174,895 | 4,737,266 | 27.1 |
| 1908 | . . . . . . | 176,562 | 4,801,893 | 27.2 |
| 1909 | - . . . . | 178,208 | 4,709,187 | 26.4 |
| 1910 | . . . . . | 179,810 | 4,626,365 | 25.7 |
| 1911 | . . . . . | 181,289 | 4,507,434 | 24.9 |
| 1912 | . . . . . | 182,679 | 4,511,440 | 24.7 |
| 1913 | . . . . . | 184,143 .- | 4,472,880 | 24.3 |
| 1914 | - . . . | 185,695 | 4,403,422 | 23.7 I |

[^1]1914. Immediately after the war, the contraction of many marriages which had been postponed caused the birth rate to rise temporarily. It reached 23.8 in 1920-21; but it fell again: to 21.0 in 1922-23, 19.9 in 1924-25, and 19.2 in 1926.4 Although the population of Western and Northern Europe had increased from 109.2 millions in 1841-45 to 188.3 millions in 1926 or by 72 per cent, the number of births in $1926(3,613,000)$ was practically the same as the average in 1841-45 (3,481,000). ${ }^{5}$
The decrease of the birth rate did not start at the same time in every country. It began in France and in Ireland earlier than in all other countries so that since about the forties of the nineteenth century there has been a marked difference between the birth rates of the various countries of Western and Northern Europe, the rate of Germany always having the lead while the rates of France and Ireland always lagged behind. These conditions continued into the first decade of the twentieth century. As late as 19061910, the German birth rate, although it had in the meantime gone down rapidly, still led with 31.6, Finland being second with 30.9 , Holland third with 29.6, and Ireland and France lowest with 23.3 and 19.9. But in the last years before the war a conspicuous trend towards similarity of the birth rates took place. Holland, Germany, and Finland, it is true, still occupied the first three places in 1913, but their birth rates had dropped to 28.3, 27.5, and 27.2 respectively, and in eight other countries, including Ireland, the rate varied between 22.5 and 25.6 only, while in France it was 18.8. During the war, the birth

[^2]

Population, Brrtes, and Birth Rates in Western and Norteern Europe, 1870-1914


Population, Births, and Birth Rates in Western and Northern Europe, 1841-1926
rate was of course especially low in the belligerent countries, and the recovery in 1920-21 did not affect all countries with the same intensity. But as early as 1921, the trend towards equality in rates again set in, and the birth rates, if one excludes Holland, varied only as follows:

| In 1921 | between 25.3 | and 20.7 |  |  |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| "" | 1922 | " | 23.5 | " | 19.3 |
| " 1923 | " | 23.7 | " | 18.8 |  |
| " | 1924 | "" | 22.4 | " | 18.1 |
| " | 1925 | " | 22.3 | " | 17.5 |
| " | 1926 | " | 21.7 | " | 16.9 |

Holland occupied the first rank in each year since 1913. France was at the bottom of the ladder until 1919 and again in 1921 and 1922, but her birth rate exceeded that of Switzerland in 1920, 1925, and 1926, that of Sweden in 1923-26, that of England and Wales in 1925 and 1926. Ireland too had completely changed her position. While in 1913 her birth rate exceeded only that of France and Belgium, the fact that the Irish birth rate subsequently assumed a virtually stationary level had the result that in 1926 it was higher than in any other country except Holland and Finland.

Not much stress should be laid on the birth rates in small countries. The usual comparison of small with large countries is indeed rather misleading. Holland still has a considerably higher birth rate than any other country of Western and Northern Europe. In 1925, for example, it was 24.2 as compared with 20.7 in Germany. But while Holland, with a population of $7,366,000$ had 178,545 births, the four eastern provinces of Germany, with an aggre-
gate population of $7,100,000$, had 178,009 births or about as many as Holland, and the birth rate for this territory was 25.1 as compared with 24.2 for Holland. On the other hand, the birth rate in 1925 was in Switzerland 18.4, in Sweden 17.5, and in the Free State of Saxony 17.7, the populations being 4,6 , and 5 millions respectively. If the large countries then were subdivided so as to admit adequate comparison with the small countries, the position of the smaller countries would no longer appear extreme. Such a subdivision is indeed necessary for all studies entering into details. For a study of the problem in general, the increasing uniformity of the birth rates in the various countries leads to another alternative: combine a group of countries in order to eliminate divergencies of little significance occurring in small countries.

## CHAPTER II

## FERTILITY RATES

The birth rate shows the percentage by which a population increases through the birth of children, but since it is calculated without regard to the sex and age composition of the population it does not afford an adequate gauge for the measurement of fertility. (If in a given population the percentage of women of child-bearing age is large, the birth rate is likely to be high even if fertility is small, while if the percentage of women of child-bearing age is small, the birth rate is likely to be low, even if fertility is large.) The fact that England during the last generation before the war had a higher birth rate than Sweden, although the number of births per 1,000 women of childbearing age was larger in Sweden, is thus explained by the higher percentage of women of child-bearing age in England. 'It therefore has become customary to measure fertility by relating the number of births to the number of women of child-bearing age. If, then, child-bearing age is assumed to cover the period from 15 to 50 years, ${ }^{1}$ the general fertility rate is the number of births per 1,000 women of 15 to 50 years.

The general fertility rate, on the whole, has followed the same trend as the birth rate. If the percentage of women

[^3]of child-bearing age among the total population were always and everywhere the same, say 25 per cent, the general fertility rate would always and everywhere be four times as large as the birth rate. This is, of course, not the case, but the percentage of women of child-bearing age among the total population actually varies much less than one might expect in view of the enormous differences in distribution of populations by age and sex. The lowest percentage ever ascertained for any country of Western and Northern Europe was that of 23.88 in Ireland for 1871, while the highest percentage before the war was that of 27.69 in England for 1911. These extreme differences, of course, seem rather high; but if one combines all the countries of Western and Northern Europe (with their pre-war territory), the percentage of women of childbearing age was as follows:

1860: 25.89
1870: 25.40
1880: 25.03
1890: 25.29
1900: 25.70
1910: 25.89
While it may be instructive to study the general fertility rate for individual countries, it, then, seems superfluous to compute such rates for the whole of Western and Northern Europe in pre-war times. If the percentage of women of child-bearing age was 25.89 both in 1860 and in 1910, the fertility rate must have decreased in 1910 as compared with 1860 in exactly the same proportion as the birth rate.

Wonch of Caild－Bearing Ager Pra Cent of Total Population，1750－1925

|  | Broorus | Dinmax | $\begin{gathered} \text { Enoland } \\ \text { WAD }_{\text {ALII }} \end{gathered}$ | Scothand | Ikrland | Frnand | Francr | Gzrunny | Hozund | Norway | Swzday |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1750 | － | － | － | － | － | 24.00 | － | － |  | － | 25.93 |  |
| 75 |  |  |  |  |  | 25.24 |  |  |  |  | 26.90 |  |
| 1825 | － | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 26.02 26.24 | 二 | － | － | $\begin{array}{r}25.75 \\ \hline 24.95\end{array}$ | 26.21 25.19 |  |
| 1840 |  | 25.82 |  | － |  |  |  |  |  |  | 25.99 |  |
| 1845 | 25.16 | 25.82 | － |  | － | － |  | － |  | 25.50 | 25.94 |  |
| 1850 1855 |  | 25.85 | 25.89 | 26.79 | － | 25.47 | 26.18 |  | 25.83 |  | 26.05 |  |
| 1855 +1860 | 25.36 | 25．40 | 25.91 | 26.46 | 25.72 | － | 25.99 |  | $\sqrt{26.09}$ | 24.73 | 25.97 26.01 | 26.90 |
| － 1865 | 24.44 |  |  |  |  | 25.62 |  |  |  | 24.73 | 25.57 |  |
| 1870 | － | 24.97 | 25.47 | 25.64 | 23.88 | $\checkmark 26.60$ | 25.65 | 25.42 | 25.25 | － | 25.44 | 26.13 |
| 1875 1880 | 23．95 | 24．47 | 25.38 | 25．44 ${ }^{\text {c }}$ | 24.45 | 25.82 25.37 | 25.47 $25.33^{\prime}$ | 25．81－8 | 24.03 | 24.84 | 25.00 25.06 | 25.55 |
| 1885 |  |  |  |  |  | 24.64 |  |  | 24.03 |  | 24.44 |  |
| 1890 1895 | 24.49 | 24.30 | 26.16 | 25.72 | 24.96 | $24.43^{\prime}$ | 25.65 | 24.97 | 23.90 | 24.44 | ${ }_{23}^{24.04}$ | $25.48^{\circ}$ |
| 1895 1900 | 25.35 | 24.91 | 27.47 | 26.63 | $\checkmark 25.74$ | 24.50 | 25．73 | 25.03 | 24.42 | $24.34^{\circ}$ | 24.06 | 25.80 |
| 1905 |  |  |  |  |  |  | 25.81 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1910 | 25.86 | 25.02 | 27.69 | 26.71 | 24.60 | 24.44 | 25.87 | 25.32 | 24.82 | 24.64 | 24.24 | 26.02 |
| 1915 1920 | $\bigcirc$ | ＇25．97 | $\checkmark$ | $\stackrel{\sim}{27.38}$ | － | 25.92 | －27．59 | 28．83 | 25.49 | $\checkmark 5$ | 24.49 25.22 | 27.72 |
| 1925 |  |  | 28.19 |  | － | － | － | $\sim 28.99$ |  | － | － |  |

Since 1215, the general fertility rate has decreased much' more than the birth rate. The percentage of women of child-bearing age has increased indeed in all countries of Western and Northern Europe, and this mainly because, on account of the fall of the birth rate, the percentage of children has decreased. Combining all the countries of Western and Northern Europe (with their present territory), the percentage of women of child-bearing age in 1920 was 27.84. It probably has increased somewhat in the subsequent years since the percentage of children has continued to decrease materially. Assuming that in 1926 the percentage of women of child-bearing age was 28 , the birth rate of 19.19 per 1,000 in Western and Northern Europe would correspond to a fertility rate of $\frac{1919}{28}=68.5 \mathrm{per}$ 1,000. Assuming, on the other hand, that in 1911-14 the percentage of women of child-bearing age was 26 , the birth rate of 24.16 would correspond to a fertility rate of $\frac{2416}{26}=$ 92.9. While the birth rate from 1911-14 to 1926 has decreased by 21 per cent, the fertility rate has decreased by 26 per cent.

The general fertility rate indicates how much the women of child-bearing age add to the population through births, but since it is calculated without regard to the specific age composition of the women in child-bearing age, it does not after all afford an adequate gauge for the measurement of the actual fertility of those women. (If among the women of child-bearing age the percentage of women between 25 and 35 years is large, the general fertility rate is likely to
be high even if the specific fertility in each age group may be low, while if the percentage of women between 25 and 35 is small, the general fertility rate is likely to be low even if the specific fertility in each group may be high. The fact that Norway in 1890-91 had almost the same general fertility rate as 15 years earlier although the fertility in almost each age group decreased considerably is thus to be explained by the increased percentage of women between 25 and 35. It, therefore, becomes necessary to compute specific fertility rates by age of mothers. ${ }^{2}$

Fertility rates for the individual years of age would then seem to afford a perfect measure of fertility as a whole. But the result appears cumbrous since it involves the consideration of about 40 different fertility rates. The prob-

[^4]lem, however, how to fuse those different annual rates into one numerical expression is easy to solve. All that is necessary is to add the different specific fertility rates. The sum thus obtained - which we may call the total fertility indicates indeed exactly how many children would be born to 1,000 women arriving at the age of child-bearing, with fertility as it is and if none of those 1,000 women died before having passed through child-bearing age. Simple as this solution is, it seems to have escaped general attention. So far as the author is aware it was first proposed at the International Congress on Hygiene and Demography of $1907^{3}$ when, in discussing the fertility rates of Sweden for 1891-1900 and of Berlin for 1896-1900, he recommended:
. . . to ascertain how many births to each thousand girls arriving at the age of child-bearing would have occurred in each of those two territories, if their number had not been reduced at all by

Berlin would evidently be larger if the more fertile age groups among the women of child-bearing age were not-largely under the influence of immigration - more amply represented in Berlin than in Sweden."

The basic data for this comparison between Sweden and Berlin are given in the table on page 22, cols. $1,3,5$, and 7. Attention should perhaps be called to the fact that the Swedish confinement rates (col. 5) are not entirely comparable with the Berlin fertility rates (col. 7) since each confinement is counted only once even if it yields twins, etc. But the source of error, of course, is not considerable: the $1,354,225$ confinements of the decade resulted in $1,374,118$ births.
${ }^{3}$ See "Bericht ueber den XIV. Internationalen Kongress fuer Hygiene und Demographie," Berlin, September 23-29, 1907, Vol. III, pp. 1472-1484; reprinted in Jahrbuecher fuer Nationaloekonomie und Statistik, Third Series, Vol. XXXV, pp. 229-241. See also Willcox, Walter F., "Statistics at the Fourteenth International Congress on Hygiene and Demography," Quarterly Publications of the American Statistical Associalion, September 1912, Vol. XIII, pp. 223-225.

Ferturty Rates by Years of Age in Sweden and in Berlin

| YearsofAgz | Sweden |  |  |  |  |  | Berzin |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Mean Number of Females ${ }^{*}$ |  | Confinements per Year＊ |  | Confinements per 1，000 Females |  | Live－and <br> Still－Born <br> per 1，000 <br> Females ${ }^{\text {b }}$ <br> 1896－1900 |
|  | 1891－1900 | 1901－10 | 1891－1900 | 1901－10 | 1891－1900 | 1901－10 |  |
| 12 |  | 52，551 | － | 0.1 | － | 0.00 | － |
| 13 | 49，492 | 52，237 | 0.3 | 0.8 | 0.01 | 0.02 | － |
| 14 | 48，677 | 51，927 | 3.2 | 5.5 | 0.07 ． | 0.11 | 0.37 |
| 15 | 47，689 | 51，306 | 21.4 | 34.4 | 0.45 | 0.67 | 1.40 |
| 16 | 46，478 | 50，436 | 102.0 | 167.8 | 2.19 | 3.33 | 5.69 |
| 17 | 45，150 | 49，378 | 356.9 | 554.9 | 7.90 | 11.23 | 17.75 |
| 18 | 43，808 | 48，165 | 849.6 | 1，267．5 | 19.39 | 26.32 | 36.52 |
| 19 | 42，479 | 46，884 | 1，641．2 | 2，263．4 | 38.64 | 48.28 | 58.31 |
| 20 | 41，116 | 45，622 | 2，609．6 | 3，360．7 | －63．47 | －73．66 | 89.07 |
| 21 | 39，587 | 44，584 | 3，541．7 | 4，469．9 | 89.47 | 100.26 | 111.32 |
| 22 | 37，977 | 43，563 | 4，436．4 | 5，449．2 | 116.82 | 125.09 | 136.98 |
| 23 | 36，574 | 42，488 | 5，097．2 | 6，213．6 | 139.37 | 146.24 | 151.78 |
| 24 | 35，624 | 41，432 | 5，687．9 | 6，784．9 | 159.66 | 163.76 | 170.88 |
| 25 | 34，995 | 40，431 | 6，151．1 | 7，142．8 | 175.77 | 176.66 | 172.21 |
| 26 | 34,511 | 39，435 | 6，477．2 | 7，379．4 | 187.69 | 187.13 | 172.15 |
| 27 | 34，195 | 38，503 | 6，744．2 | 7，380．7 | 197.23 | 191.69 | 165.72 |
| 28 | 33，936 | 37，647 | －6，885．4 | 7，431．3 | 202.89 | 197.39 | 168.63 |
| 29 | 33，585 | 36，874 | 6，963．4 | 7，258．3 | 207.34 | 196.84 | 156.34 |
| 30 | 33，361 | 36，069 | 7，030．5 | 7，081．3 | 210.74 | 196.33 | 155.21 |
| 31 | 33，439 | 35，093 | 6，963．9 | 6，786．6 | 208.26 | 193.39 | 126.92 |
| 32 | 33，682 | 34，010 | 6，999．9 | 6，463．2 | 207.82 | 190.04 | 131.56 |
| 33 | 33，732 | 33，009 | 6，833．9 | 6，052．4 | 202.59 | 183.36 | 112.63 |
| 34 | 33，284 | 32，394 | 6，585．4 | 5，801．1 | 197.85 | 179.08 | 105.64 |
| 35 | 32，637 | 32，009 | 6，307．0 | 5，497．3 | 193.25 | 171.74 | 94.14 |
| 36 | 32，069 | 31，724 | 5，978．2 | 5，214．3 | 186.42 | 164.36 | 93.48 |
| 37 | 31，476 | －31，536 | 5，618．9 | 4，927．9 | 178.51 | 156.26 | 76.33 |
| 38 | 30，716 | 31，368 | 5，102．8 | 4，601．1 | 166.13 | 146.68 | 73.05 |
| 39 | 30，062 | 31，104 | 4，639．0 | 4，140．1 | 154.31 | 133.11 | 58.81 |
| 40 | 29，478 | 30，921 | 4，183．0 | 3，724，7 | 141.90 | 120.46 | 47.82 |
| 41 | 28，850 | 31，008 | 3，457．0 | 3，193．6 | 119.83 | 102.99 | 33.55 |
| 42 | 28，184 | 31，209 | 2，822．4 | 2，665．4 | 100.14 | 85.40 | 27.46 |
| 43 | 27，511 | 31，217 | 2，136．6 | 1，997．8 | 77.66 | 64.00 | 19.24 |
| 44 | 26，913 | 30，784 | 1，453．0 | 1，359．4 | 53.99 | 44.16 | 12.16 |
| 45 | 26，451 | 30，170 | 891.0 | 821.6 | 33.68 | 27.23 | 7.20 |
| 46 | 26，043 | 29，618 | 475.9 | 436.8 | 18.27 | 14.75 | 3.78 |
| 47 | 25，668 | 29，029 | 224.1 | 187.6 | 8.73 | 6.46 | 1.92 |
| 48 | 25，437 | 28，292 | 98.4 | 75.1 | 3.87 | 2.65 | 0.82 |
| 49 | 25，176 | 27，641 | 38.5 | 24.8 | 1.53 | 0.90 | 0.46 |
| 50 | 24，824 | 27，042 | 13.0 | 5.9 | 0.52 | 0.22 | 0.11 |
| 51 | 24，339 | 26，403 |  | 0.7 | 0.05 | 0.03 | 0.04 |
| 52 | 23，784 | 25，735 | 0.3 | 0.5 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 0.15 |
| 53 54 |  |  | － | 二 | 二： | 二 | 0.14 |
| Total |  |  | 135，422．5 | 138，224．4 | 4，074，42 | 3，832．30 | 2，797．86 |

[^5]deaths and if consequently the number of women at each year of age between 15 and 50 had been the same. If, with this purpose in view, one adds the fertility rates of the individual years of life, computed by relating the births to the number of living women, one will find for Sweden 4,134 a and for Berlin 2,798 births per 1,000 women who reach child-bearing age. If the influence of mortality is excluded from consideration, fertility then appears by 32.3 per cent smaller in Berlin than in Sweden.

It may seem surprising nowadays that such an analysis which while proving the inadequacy of the general fertility rate showed so simple a way of accurately measuring fertility did not attract any interest at the time it was made. One must, however, remember on what phases of vital statistics interest focussed twenty years ago. At that time the excess of births over deaths was higher in most countries than ever before. Mortality had decreased at a stupendous rate and since the number of surviving children was exceptionally large, the decrease of fertility was generally considered as a natural reaction of the still greater decrease of mortality. Births were of interest only in relation to deaths, and the author himself recommended the computation of the actual total fertility only for cases where in the absence of life tables an accurate calculation of the net reproduction of the population was impossible. In the meantime, however, conditions have utterly changed. Fertility has decreased much more than mortality. No one still believes that anywhere

[^6]in Western or Northern Europe the number of births is materially influenced by the number of deaths. Fertility has become a problem of itself. The accurate measurement of fertility, therefore, is most urgent.

In the report submitted to the Fourteenth Congress on Hygiene and Demography, it had been shown that according to the fertility of 1891-1900 in Sweden, 1,000 women entering child-bearing age would give birth to 4,134 children (including still-born), if none of these women died before having passed through child-bearing age. This also means, that each 1,000 girls born would give birth to 4,134 children, if none of those girls died before having passed through child-bearing age. And, since our purpose is here to exclude the influence of mortality, we may put it still more simply by saying that according to the fertility of 1891-1900 in Sweden, 4,134 is the number of children born to each 1,000 women.

The majority of those 4,134 children are boys. Since we are concerned here with births, we may restrict ourselves to the female sex. We should, moreover, since the live-births offer a better basis of comparison, exclude still-births. The total number of births in 1891-1900 was $1,374,118$ of which $1,338,726$ were live-births and 650,732 female live-births. The total fertility has therefore to be reduced in the proportion of $650,732: 1,374,118$. The new total thus obtained is $\frac{4134 \times 650,732}{1,374,118}=1,957.8$ and this, according to the fertility of 1891-1900 in Sweden, is the number of girls born to each 1,000 women. $\frac{1957.8}{1000}$ or
1.958 would then be what we may call the gross reproduction rate of Sweden in 1891-1900.

The cases are, however, rare, where confinements or births are published by years of age of the mother, those data, as a rule, being made available for quinquennial age groups only. The question then arises whether an adequate gross reproduction rate may be computed from quinquennial fertility rates. If the number of women at each year within the quinquennial age group were the same, or if the annual fertility rates were all alike within the quinquennial period, all that would be necessary would be to multiply each quinquennial rate by five and add the products. But the number of women at each year of age and the fertility rates, of course, vary a great deal. Fortunately, however, those differences compensate each other to such a degree that they do not materially affect the final results.

Sweden may serve as an example for testing the accuracy of gross reproduction rates computed from quinquennial fertility rates.

The sum of the annual confinement rates was $4,074.4$ for 1891-1900, and $3,832.3$ for 1901-10.4 The sum of the quinquennial confinement rates, multiplied by five, was $4,070.0$ for 1891-1900 and 3,826.3 for 1901-10. The total then was

[^7]
## 26 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Confinement Rates by Qunqueenntal Age Groups in Sweden

| $\begin{gathered} \text { Yeads } \\ \mathbf{0 q} \\ \mathbf{A G R} \end{gathered}$ | Mean Number or Females |  | Contrnements pre Year |  | Comprntients <br> PER 1000 FEMALRS |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1891-1900 | 1901-10 | 1891-1900 | 1901-10 | 1891-1900 | 1901-10 |
| 15-191 | 225,604 | 246,169 | 2,974.6 | 4,294.4 | 13.19 | 17.44 |
| 20-24 | 190,878 | 217,689 | 21,372.8 | 26,278.3 | 111.97 | 120.72 |
| 25-29 | 171,222 | 192,890 | 33,221.3 | 36,592.5 | 194.02 | 189.71 |
| 30-34 | 167,498 | 170,575 | 34,413.6 | 32,184.6 | 205.46 | 188.68 |
| 35-39 | 156,960 | 157,741 | 27,645.9 | 24,380.7 | 176.13 | 154.56 |
| 40-44 | 140,936 | 155,139 | 14,052.0 | 12,940.9 | 99.71 | 83.41 |
| 45-49 2 | 128,775 | 144,750 | 1,742.3 | 1,553.0 | 13.53 | 10.73 |
| Total | 1,181,873 | 1,284,953 | 135,422.5 | 138,224.4 | 814.01 | 765.25 |

${ }^{1}$ The group $15-19$ years includes the few confinements under 15 years.
${ }^{2}$ The group $45-49$ years includes the few confinements over 50 years.

Confinement Rates by Years of Age in Sweden

| Years of Age | 1891-1900 |  | 1901-1910 |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Computed from |  | Computed from |  |
|  | Annual Rates | Quinquennial Rates | Annual Rates | $\begin{gathered} \text { Quinquennial } \\ \text { Rates } \end{gathered}$ |
| 15-19 ${ }^{1}$ | 68.7 | 65.9 | 90.0 | 87.2 |
| 20-24 | 568.8 | 559.9 | 609.0 | 603.6 |
| 25-29 | 970.9 | 970.1 | 949.7 | 948.6 |
| 30-34 | 1,027.3 | 1,027.3 | 942.2 | 943.4 |
| 35-39 | 878.6 | 880.7 | 772.1 | 772.8 |
| 40-44 | 493.5 | 498.5 | 417.0 | 417.1 |
| 45-49 ${ }^{2}$ | 66.6 | 67.6 | 52.3 | 53.6 |
| Total . | 4,074.4 | 4,070.0 | 3,832.3 | 3,826.3 |

${ }^{1}$ The group 15-19 years includes the few confinements under 15 years.
${ }^{2}$ The group $45-49$ years includes the few confinements over 50 years.
for both periods smaller if one uses the quinquennial instead of the annual rates. But this is not true for each age group. How are these results to be explained? If the number of women in each year of age was decreasing, so that there would be less women of 16 years than of 15 years, less women of 17 years than of 16 years, etc., the quinquennial rate would be comparatively smaller than the annual rates as long as the confinement rate increases, since the weight of the high confinement rates of the last years of the quinquennial period would be too light, and the quinquennial rate would be comparatively larger than the annual rates whenever the confinement rate decreases, since the weight of the high confinement rates of the first years of the quinquennial period would be unduly heavy. As the number of women is actually on the whole decreasing while the confinement rate increased in 1891-1900 and 1901-10 until the 31st and the 29th year respectively and decreased afterwards, the confinement rates for the quinquennial periods are indeed from 15 to 30 years comparatively higher than the annual confinement rates while the reverse, in general, is true for the older age groups. That this rule does not apply throughout and that both methods lead to the same result for 1891-1900 in the group from 30 to 35 years and for 1901-10 in the group from 40 to 45 years is due to the fact that the number of living women did not at that time decrease within that age group. ${ }^{5}$

By reducing the total of the quinquennial confinement rates in the proportion which the female live-born bear to the confinements, we obtain as gross reproduction rate for 1891-1900 : 1.9557 instead of 1.9578, and for 1901-10 : 1.8393 instead of 1.8422 . These differences are so small that it

[^8]
## 28

## THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

seems safe to compute reproduction rates from quinquennial fertility rates. ${ }^{6}$

The question naturally arises whether one might not go a step farther and compute reproduction rates from the general fertility rate. If the number of women in each quinquennial period from 15-20 to 45-50 years of age were the same or if the quinquennial fertility rates were all alike within the childbearing age, all that would be necessary in order to find the total fertility would be to multiply the general fertility rate by 35 just as we have multiplied the seven quinquennial fertility rates by five. But the number of women at each quinquennial period of age and the quinquennial fertility rates, of course, vary a great deal. Let us again see how far in the case of Sweden those differences affect the results. *

The sum of the annual confinement rates was $4,074.4$ for 1891-1900 and 3,832.3 for 1901-10. The sum of the quinquennial confinement rates, multiplied by five, was $4,070.0$ for 1891-1900 and 3,826.3 for 1901-10. The general confinement rate (from 15 to 50 years) was 114.58 for 1891-1900 and 107.57 for 1901-10. Multiplied by 35; those confinement rates would give a total of 4,010.4 for 1891-1900 and of 3,765.0 for 1901-10. The results would be by 1.5 and 1.6 per cent lower than those obtained from the quinquennial rates.

The differences just ascertained do not seem discouragingly high in themselves. Yet they are important enough to make a closer investigation necessary. The following table shows the gross reproduction rates in Sweden from 1776-1922,(a)computed

[^9]from the quinquennial fertility rates, (b) computed from the general fertility rates:

Gross Reproduction Rates in Sweden, 1776-1922

| Years | (a) | (b) | YeARS | (a) | (b) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $1776-80$ | 2223.5 | 2223.8 | $1851-55$ | 2045.2 | 2087.1 |
| $1781-85$ | 2009.2 | 2057.5 | $1856-60$ | 2172.3 | 2219.1 |
| $1786-90$ | 2004.8 | 2075.4 | $1861-65$ | 2195.1 | 2206.2 |
| $1791-95$ | 2150.5 | 2198.9 | $1866-70$ | 2017.9 | .1992 .8 |
| $1796-1800$ | 2127.9 | 2127.8 | $1871-75$ | 2147.2 | 2078.2 |
| $1801-05$ | 2066.1 | 2055.1 | $1876-80$ | 2163.4 | 2070.4 |
| $1806-10$ | 1986.6 | 1977.4 | $1881-85$ | 2080.7 | 2009.6 |
| $1811-15$ | 2108.3 | 2113.5 | $1886-90$ | 2048.9 | 2031.3 |
| $1816-20$ | 2149.4 | 2180.4 | $1891-95$ | 1967.5 | 1948.2 |
| $1821-25$ | 2333.6 | 2390.8 | $1896-1900$ | 1943.7 | 1906.8 |
| $1826-30$ | 2248.4 | 2288.3 | $1901-05$ | 1881.3 | 1839.8 |
| $1831-35$ | 2231.2 | 2214.9 | $1906-10$ | 1798.6 | 1781.1 |
| $1836-40$ | 2137.7 | 2053.0 | $1911-15$ | 1593.7 | 1613.4 |
| $1841-45$ | 2153.4 | 2066.9 | $1916-20$ | 1414.5 | 1446.9 |
| $1846-50$ | 2051.5 | 2031.7 | $1921-22$ | 1346.0 | 1382.3 |

The rates were almost identical in 1776-80 and 1796-1800. Those computed from the general fertility rates were higher in 1781-95, 1811-30, 1851-65, and 1911-22; in all the other periods they were lower than the rates computed from the quinquennial age groups. For some periods the differences are rather large: in $1786-90$, rate (b) was by 3.5 per cent higher than rate (a); in 1836-45 and 1871-85, rate (b) was by 3.2 to 4.3 per cent lower than rate (a). In 1786-90 and 1876-80, rate (a) was $2,004.8$ and $2,163.4$, while rate (b) was $2,075.4$ and $2,070.4$; that is, the more accurate rate (a) increased by 8 per cent, while rate (b) showed a slight decrease. ${ }^{7}$ A com-

[^10]
## 30 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

parison of the basic data for $1786-90$ and $1876-80$ will throw some more light upon the causes of this discrepancy.

|  | 15-20 | 20-25 | 25-30 | 30-35 | 35-40 | 40-45 | 45-50 | Total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $\begin{aligned} & \text { Women } \\ & 1786-90 \\ & 1876-80 \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 94,956 \\ 222,504 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 95,012 \\ 190,398 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 91,353 \\ 164,100 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 86,998 \\ 148,737 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 79,696 \\ 140,030 \end{array}$ | 68,371 | $\begin{array}{r} 59,500 \\ 124,108 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 575,886 \\ 1,123,977 \end{array}$ |
| $\begin{gathered} \text { Confinements } \\ 1786-90 \\ 1876-80 \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 9,882 \\ 11,111 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 54,752 \\ 101,785 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 91,509 \\ 172,231 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 93,931 \\ 173,694 \end{array}$ | $\begin{array}{r} 65,742 \\ 143,320 \end{array}$ | 31,470 78,825 | 6,127 | $\begin{aligned} & 353,413 \\ & \mathbf{6 9 2 , 7 8 4} \end{aligned}$ |
| Confinement Rates $1786-90$ $1876-80$ | 20.81 9.99 | 115.25 106.92 | 200.34 209.91 | 215.94 $\mathbf{2 3 3 . 5 6}$ | 164.98 204.70 | 92.06 117.56 | 20.59 19.04 | 122.74 123.27 |

It appears that the age groups from 15 to 25 years and from 40 to 50 years which are the least fertile were much more strongly represented in 1876-80 than in $1786-90$, while the contrary is true of the age groups from 25 to 40 years. Let us see what would have been the general confinement rate in 1876-80, if the age composition would then have been the same as in 1786-90. The number of confinements would have amounted to 742,531 (instead of 692,784), and the general confinement rate to 132.13 (instead of 123.27). Let us see, on the other hand, what would have been the general confinement rate in 1876-80, if the age composition had been what it was, but if the quinquennial confinement rates had been the same as in $1786-90$. The number of confinements would have amounted to 647,853 only, and the general confinement rate to 115.28 .
The deviation of the trend of the general fertility rates from the trend of the quinquennial fertility rates will perhaps still better be illustrated on the basis of an hypothetical case. Assuming that the number of women and of births is as indicated in the following table, the total of the quinquenial
fertility rates multiplied by 5 would be 5,550 , and the general fertility rate multiplied by 35 would likewise be 5,550 .

|  | 15 T0 20 Years | 20 TO 25 Years | 25 To 30 Years | 30 To 35 Years | 35 To 40 YeARS | 40 T0 45 Years | ( $\begin{gathered}45 \\ \text { T0 } \\ 50 \\ \text { Years }\end{gathered}$ | Total |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Women | 100,000 | 90,000 | 80,000 | 70,000 | 60,000 | 50,000 | 40,000 | 490,000 |
| Births | 2,000 | 13,500 | 20,000 | 21,000 | 13,200 | 6,000 | 2,000 | 77,700 |
| Fertility Rate | 20 | 150 | 250 | 300 | 220 | 120 | 50 | 1,110 |

Let us now assume that there were 10,000 more women of 15 to 20 years and 10,000 less women of 45 to 50 years, while the number of births remained the same for each age group. The general fertility rate, of course, would remain the same, but the fertility rate in the age group from 15 to 20 years would drop from 20 to 18.18 , while the fertility rate of the age group from 45 to 50 years would rise from 50 to 66.67 , and the total of the quinquennial fertility rates multiplied by 5 would increase from 5,550 to 5,624 . Let us assume on the other hand that the number of women in each age group remained the same, but that there were 1,000 more births in the youngest age group and 1,000 less births in the oldest age group. The general fertility rate would then still remain the same, but the fertility rate in the youngest age group would increase from 20 to 30 , the fertility rate in the oldest age group would drop from 50 to 25 , and the total of the quinquennial fertility rates would be 5,475 instead of 5,550 . The trend of the general fertility rates indeed follows so little the trend of the quinquennial fertility rates that it is not justifiable to compute a gross reproduction rate from a general fertility rate.

The table on pages 37-39 shows for those countries for which they could be computed (1) fertility rates by quinquennial age groups; ${ }^{8}$ (2) the total fertility, that is the sum of the quinquennial fertility rates multiplied by five, which indicates the number of children ${ }^{9}$ born to 1,000 women; (3) the gross reproduction rate, that is the number of live-born girls born to each woman. The table on page 33 summarizes the gross reproduction rates for the last sixty years.
In analyzing the trend of the gross reproduction rate in the various countries, we shall begin with Northern Europe, since the data available for Western Europe are less comprehensive.

Finland. In 1866-70, the gross reproduction rate (on account of the famine of 1867-68) was comparatively low; it amounted to 2.084 only. Between 1871-75 and 1886-90 it fluctuated between 2.363 and 2.420. In 1891-1900, it dropped to 2.278 and then fell from period to period until in 1921-25 it was 1.533 only. Since the birth rate in 1926 was 21.70 as compared with 23.22 in 1921-25, the gross reproduction rate in 1926 was presumably about 1.43.

[^11]Gross Reproduction Rates, 1866-1926

| Years | Finland | Norway | Denmarz | Swrden | France | Germany | England And Wales |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1866-1870 | 2.084 |  |  | 2.018 |  |  |  |
| 1871-1875 | 2.388 | 2.275 |  | 2.147 |  |  |  |
| 1876-1880 | 2.420 | 2.275 | $2.220^{3}$ | 2.163 |  |  |  |
| 1881-1885 | 2.363 |  |  | 2.081 |  | \} (2.459) |  |
| 1886-1890 | 2.400 | , $2.144{ }^{\circ}$ | \{2.140 ${ }^{\text {d }}$ | 2.049 |  | $\}(2.459)$ |  |
| 1891-1895 |  | $\int^{2.144}$ | $\left\{2.140{ }^{3}\right.$ | 1.968 |  |  |  |
| $\begin{aligned} & 1896-1897 \\ & 1898-1900 \end{aligned}$ | $\} 2.278$ | - | \} 2.0428 | \} 1.944 | 1.447* | $\}(2.366)$ |  |
|  |  |  |  |  | 1.393 |  |  |
| 1901-1903 <br> 1904-1905 | , | 2.064m | \} 1.954 | 1.881 |  |  |  |
| $\begin{aligned} & 1904-1905 \\ & 1906-1907 \end{aligned}$ | 2.140 | ) | $\left\{\begin{array}{l}1.954 \\ 1.851\end{array}\right.$ | $\left\{\begin{array}{l}1.881 \\ 1.799\end{array}\right.$ | 1.310 | (2.126) |  |
|  |  |  | ) 1.851 | \} 1.799 | 2 |  |  |
|  |  | 1.853 ${ }^{\text {n }}$ |  |  | 1.232 |  |  |
| $\begin{aligned} & \text { 1911-1913 } \\ & 1914-1915 \end{aligned}$ |  | 1.8 | $\} 1.671$ | \} 1.594 | $\{0.766$ |  |  |
| -1916-1919 | , 1.716 |  | $\left\{\begin{array}{l}1.671 \\ 1523\end{array}\right.$ |  | 0.766 |  |  |
| 1920 |  | 1.661 | , 1.523 | \} 1.414 |  |  |  |
| 1921 |  |  | \} | 1.346 | $\{1.282$ |  | 1.312 |
| 1923 | 1.533 |  | 1.391 |  | 1.159 |  |  |
| 1924 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1925 1926 |  | (1.33) | $\int_{1.270}$ |  | (1.15) | $\left(\begin{array}{l}\text { (1.132) } \\ (1.07)\end{array}\right.$ | (1.079) |
| 1926 | (1.43) | (1.33) | 1.270 | (1.11) | (1.15) | (1.07) | (1.05) |
| - 1874-1876 |  | b 1878-18 |  | c 1889 | -1892 |  | 885-1894 |
| - 1892-1897 |  | '1895-19 |  | -1899 | -1905 |  | 910-1911 |

Norway. The gross reproduction rate dropped from 2.275 in 1874-76 to 1.661 in 1916-20. Since the birth rate in 1926 was 19.67 as compared with 24.54 in 1916-20, the gross reproduction rate in 1926 was presumably about $1.33 .{ }^{10}$

Denmark. The gross reproduction rate declined steadily from 2.220 in 1878-84 to 1.270 in $1926 .{ }^{11}$
${ }^{10}$ Since the birth rate in 1927 fell to 18.83 , the gross reproduction rate in that year was presumably about 1.27 .
${ }^{4}$ Since in 1927 the birth rate dropped to 19.6, the gross reproduction rate in that year was about 1.22.

## 34

 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHSSweden. Between $1776-80$ and $1886-90$ the gross reproduction rate fluctuated between 1.987 (1806-10) and 2.334 (1821-25). In 1891-95, it dropped to 1.968 and then fell from period to period until in 1921-22 it was 1.346 only. Since the birth rate in 1926 was 16.88 as compared with 20.56 in 1921-22, the gross reproduction rate in 1926 was presumably about 1.11.

France. The gross reproduction rate, as far back as 1892-97, was 1.447 only, that is about as low as the rate in Finland in 1926. But it further dropped from period to period until in 1908-13 it was 1.232. During the war it was, of course, exceedingly low: in the 77 unoccupied provinces it amounted to 0.766 only. In 1920-21, it rose to 1.282 , but it fell again and in 1922-25 was 1.159. Since the birth rate in 1926 was 18.78 as compared with 19.00 in 1922-25, the gross reproduction rate in 1926 was about 1.15. ${ }^{12}$

Germany. The gross reproduction rate dropped from 2.459 in 1881-90 to 2.366 in 1891-1900 and to 2.126 in 1901-10. In 1925, it was 1.132 only. Since the birth rate in 1926 was 19.54 as compared with 20.73 in 1925, the gross reproduction rate in 1926 was about 1.07. ${ }^{13}$

England and Wales. The gross reproduction rate dropped from 1.312 in 1921 to 1.079 in 1925. Since the birth rate in 1926 was 17.78 as compared with 18.27 in 1925, the gross reproduction rate in 1926 was about 1.05. ${ }^{14}$
${ }^{12}$ Since in 1927 the birth rate dropped to 18.11, the gross reproduction rate in that year was about 1.10 .
${ }^{2}$ Since in 1927 the birth rate dropped to 18.3 , the gross reproduction rate in that year was about 1.00 .
${ }^{11}$ Since in 1927 the birth rate dropped to 16.7, the gross reproduction rate in that year was about 0.98.

The following table shows the gross reproduction rate and the birth rate for 1926.

Gross Reproduction Rate and Birth Rate, 1926

|  | Countries |  | Gross Reprodoction Rafe | Breta Ratz |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Finland | - . . - | - . . | 1.43 | 21.7 |
| Norway . | . . . . . | ' | 1.33 | 19.7 |
| Denmark | . . . . . | . | 1.27 | 20.5 |
| Sweden | . . . . . | - . . . | 1.11 | 16.9 |
| France | . . . . . | . . . . | 1.15 | 18.8 |
| Germany | . . . . . | - • - | 1.07 | 19.5 |
| England . | . . . . . | - | 1.05 | 17.8 |

France and Sweden have about the same gross reproduction rate, but their birth rate is 18.8 and 16.9 respectively. Germany and Norway have about the same birth rate, but their gross reproduction rate is 1.07 and 1.33 respectively. The relation of the birth rate to the gross reproduction rate, then, differs so widely that it would be quite impossible to make use of the birth rate for estimating the gross reproduction rate.

Nor is there a close relation between the general fertility rate and the gross reproduction rate. This has already been shown for Sweden. The ratio of the two rates is given here for all countries for the last period for which fairly accurate data are available.

In Finland and Norway the gross reproduction rate is 17.1 times as large as the general fertility rate; in Germany, on the other hand, it is only 15.8 times as large. The differences are then rather important. They are, however, not so large as to forbid a rough estimate of the gross reproduction rate in all Western and Northern Europe.

The general fertility rate in that territory in 1926 has been shown to be 68.5 per 1,000. ${ }^{15}$ If, in order to give appropriate weighting to the respective ratios, we multiply this general fertility rate by 16.3 or 16.4 , we arrive at a gross reproduction rate of $\mathbf{1 . 1 2}$.

Gross Reproduction Rate and General Fertility Rate

| Countries | Years | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Gross } \\ & \text { Repro- } \\ & \text { DUCTiOR } \\ & \text { RATE } \end{aligned}$ | General <br> Firtility <br> Rate | Ratio of Gross Reprodiction Rate to General. Feptimity Rate |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Finland | 1921-25 | 1.533 | 89.6 | 17.1 |
| Norway . | 1916-20 | 1.661 | 97.3 | 17.1 |
| Denmark | 1926 | 1.270 | 78.6 | 16.2 |
| Sweden | 1921-22 | 1.346 | 81.1 | 16.6 |
| France | 1922-25 | 1.159 | 69.5 | 16.7 |
| Germany | 1925 | 1.132 | 71.4 | 15.8 |
| England. | 1921 | 1.312 | 79.2 | 16.6 |

In the eighties of the last century, the gross reproduction rate in Germany and in Northern Europe varied between 2.0 and 2.5. The total number of children (boys and girls) born to each woman then averaged four or five. Conditions were more or less the same in the other countries of Western Europe with the exception of France and Ireland, where the number of children to each woman probably was about three. In 1926 the gross reproduction rate in the large countries of Western Europe as well as in all countries of Northern Europe varied between 1.05 and 1.43. The total number of children (boys and girls) born to each woman then varied between 2.15 and 2.95. Con${ }^{15}$ See p. 19.
ditions were more or less the same in the smaller countries of Western Europe with the exception perhaps of Holland, where the number of children to each woman possibly still exceeded three.

According to the fertility in Western and Northern Europe in 1926, the number of girls born to each woman is 1.12 , and the number of children (boys and girls) born to each woman 2.3.

Fertility Rates by Quinquennial Age Groups, 1776-1926

| Years | 15 70 20 Years | 20 90 25 Y MARS | 25 T0 30 YEARS | 30 T0 35 Y GARS | 35 70 40 YEARS | 40 70 45 YEARS | 45 70 50 Ygars | $\underset{\text { Fertile }}{\substack{\text { Total }}}$ | Gross <br> Repro- <br> DOCTION <br> Rate |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |

DENMARK
(Confinement rates)

| $1878-84$ | 14.1 | 132.5 | 239.7 | 244.5 | 190.3 | 95.0 | 10.7 | 4.633 .4 | 2.220 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $1885-94$ | 15.6 | 132.6 | 233.7 | 224.8 | 183.4 | 90.0 | 9.2 | $4,446.1$ | 2.140 |
| $1895-1900$ | 17.3 | 140.3 | 224.1 | 209.0 | 170.0 | 78.9 | 8.2 | $4,238.9$ | 2.042 |
| $1901-05$ | 20.1 | 143.1 | 225.3 | 198.1 | 150.0 | 66.9 | 7.3 | $4,054.2$ | 1.954 |
| $1906-10$ | 24.5 | 148.4 | 208.2 | 182.6 | 135.5 | 60.8 | 5.9 | $3,829.5$ | 1.851 |
| $1911-15$ | 23.0 | 137.6 | 187.8 | 161.4 | 119.6 | 54.2 | 5.5 | 3.450 .1 | 1.671 |
| $1916-20$ | 22.1 | 128.6 | 173.5 | 148.1 | 106.5 | 47.8 | 4.6 | $3,156.1$ | 1.523 |
| $1921-25$ | 24.0 | 122.0 | 160.8 | 131.5 | 93.3 | 41.0 | 4.1 | $2,833.4$ | 1.391 |
| 1926 | 23.6 | 114.9 | 145.1 | 122.6 | 7.06 | 35.9 | 3.3 | $2,625.0$ | 1.270 |

England
(Live-birth rates)


FINLAND
(Confinement ratea)

| $1866-70$ | 13.8 | 123.9 | 215.8 | 220.7 | 177.6 | 98.1 | 18.0 | $4,343.6$ | 2.084 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $1871-75$ | 18.7 | 149.9 | 239.0 | 252.9 | 202.6 | 111.4 | 19.8 | $4,971.8$ | 2.388 |
| $1876-80$ | 20.2 | 153.6 | 238.6 | 244.0 | 209.5 | 119.5 | 19.3 | $5,023.3$ | 2.420 |
| $1881-85$ | 20.0 | 151.7 | 231.3 | 238.6 | 200.5 | 121.3 | 19.3 | $4,914.2$ | 2.363 |
| $1886-90$ | 18.3 | 155.7 | 236.8 | 240.5 | 204.4 | 121.2 | 20.7 | $4,988.1$ | 2.400 |
| $1891-1900$ | 17.3 | 154.8 | 211.4 | 237.8 | 192.7 | 115.6 | 17.7 | 4,740 | 2.278 |
| $1901-10$ | 16.2 | 138.5 | 211.9 | 216.0 | 184.9 | 106.0 | 16.0 | $4,447.6$ | 2.140 |
| $1911-20$ | 14.6 | 116.7 | 167.7 | 165.6 | 142.3 | 86.0 | 13.1 | $3,579.9$ | 1.716 |
| $1921-25$ | 14.5 | 115.8 | 161.1 | 138.8 | 119.9 | 68.8 | 10.7 | $3,198.6$ | 1.533 |

Fertifity Rates by Quinquennial Age Groups, 1776-1926 (Conlinued)

| Years | (15 ${ }^{15}$ | 20 70 25 Years | 25 70 30 Years | 30 70 35 YEARS | 35 70 40 YEARS | 40 70 45 YBARS | 45 m0 50 YBARS |  | Totat Repro- dUCTİ Rate |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |

## PRANCE <br> (Live- and atill-birth rates)

| $1892-97$ | 28.5 | 131.8 | 179.4 | 141.8 | 92.3 | 39.1 | 6.7 | $3,099.0$ | 1.447 |
| :--- | :---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $1898-1903$ | 27.8 | 141.8 | 169.9 | 128.6 | 86.8 | 35.7 | 5.7 | $2,978.4$ | 1.393 |
| $1904-07$ | 28.3 | 138.1 | 158.2 | 121.7 | 76.0 | 32.7 | 5.1 | $2,801.1$ | 1.310 |
| $1908-13$ | 28.4 | 139.3 | 150.1 | 109.1 | 70.8 | 27.2 | 2.7 | $2,638.1$ | 1.232 |
| $1914-193$ | 15.0 | 73.7 | 88.5 | 72.8 | 63.3 | 23.3 | 2.3 | $1,644.7$ | .766 |
| $1920-21$ | 24.6 | 137.5 | 166.1 | 118.3 | 72.5 | 27.8 | 2.7 | $2,747.4$ | 1.282 |
| $1922-25$ | 25.3 | 133.4 | 146.1 | 103.5 | 60.8 | 22.8 | 2.3 | $2,468.6$ | 1.159 |

© 77 provinces conly (exclading 10 oecupied provinoes).

## NINE GERMAN STATES

(Live- and otill-birth rates)

| $1881-00$ | 18.8 | 177.2 | 277.6 | 238.3 | 182.2 | 80.2 | 10.2 | 4.922 .3 | - |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $1891-1900$ | 20.7 | 182.7 | 275.6 | 231.4 | 166.5 | 69.7 | 8.2 | $4,73.8$ | $=$ |
| $1901-10$ | 23.3 | 176.0 | 260.8 | 198.5 | 138.1 | 59.0 | 6.4 | $4,310.1$ | - |

- Live- and still-births in Hesse, Oldenburg Brunswick, Sarony-Weimar, Barony-Altenburg, and the Schwaraburg and Reuse principalities.

SAXONY
(Live- and etill-hirth rates)

| $1911-14$ | 28.7 | 159.9 | 182.2 | 125.1 | 89.9 | 37.9 | 3.1 | $3,134.1$ | 1.472 |  |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $1915-19$ | 10.1 | 71.8 | 98.5 | 73.4 | 53.3 | 21.6 | 2.0 | $1,653.5$ | .772 |  |
| $1920-23$ | 18.3 | 124.5 | 149.5 | 108.0 | 63.0 | 23.5 | 1.9 | $2,43.4$ | 1.141 |  |
| 1924 | 17.8 | 102.0 | 113.7 | 79.6 | 45.6 | 16.5 | 1.4 | $1,883.1$ | .879 |  |

NORWAY
(Live-birth rates)

| $1874-76$ | 7.2 | 101.3 | 208.9 | 238.6 | 212.3 | 134.8 | 31.1 | $4,671.2$ | 2.275 |
| :--- | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| $1889-92 \varepsilon$ | 7.5 | 99.8 | 203.6 | 230.0 | 209.7 | 129.1 | 29.8 | 4.547 .4 | 2.144 |
| $189-1905$ | 11.2 | 109.8 | 203.7 | 210.8 | 182.1 | 110.1 | 21.7 | 4.246 .9 | 2.064 |
| $1910-11$ | 10.5 | 103.9 | 184.5 | 187.8 | 164.7 | 92.5 | 18.0 | 3.809 .5 | 1.853 |
| $1916-20$ | 11.0 | 103.0 | 167.6 | 170.8 | 141.5 | 79.4 | 14.1 | $3,437.2$ | 1.661 |

[^12]
## FERTILITY RATES

Fertiuty Rates by Quinquennial Age Groups, 1776-1926 (Continued)

| Years | $\begin{gathered} 15 \\ 20 \\ 20 \\ \mathbf{Y}_{\text {EARS }} \end{gathered}$ |  | 25 T0 30 YEARS | 30 70 35 Years | 35 T0 40 Years | 40 70 45 YEAES | 45 70 50 YEARS | Totar Fertif ITY | Gross ReproDUCTION Rate |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  |  | SWE | EN |  |  |  |  |
| 1776-80 | 20.6 | 119.6 | 214.4 | 242.9 | 190.7 | 106.2 | 26.0 | 4,602 | 2.224 |
| 1781-85 | 21.3 | 114.9 | 201.1 | 212.1 | 170.2 | 88.5 | 20.5 | 4,143 | 2.009 |
| 1786-90 | 20.8 | 115.3 | 200.3 | 215.9 | 165.0 | 92.1 | 20.6 | 4,150 | 2.005 |
| 1791-95 | 20.0 | 125.0 | 218.0 | 234.3 | 175.7 | 96.4 | 21.4 | 4,454 | 2.150 |
| 1796-1800 | 19.1 | 121.5 | 214.7 | 234.1 | 180.4 | 92.4 | 20.5 | 4,414 | 2.128 |
| 1801-05 | 17.2 | 117.1 | 206.4 | 222.8 | 175.9 | 9.2 | 19.5 | 4,265 | 2.066 |
| 1806-10 | 15.2 | 111.6 | 202.2 | 213.7 | 167.3 | 90.0 | 19.5 | 4,097 | 1.987 |
| 1811-15 | 16.6 | 117.6 | 211.5 | 228.2 | 182.2 | 93.9 | 18.5 | 4,343 | 2.108 |
| 1816-20 | 15.6 | 120.2 | 213.1 | 230.4 | 187.3 | 102.9 | 19.3 | 4,444 | 2.148 |
| 1821-25 | 16.9 | 130.8 | 233.5 | 251.4 | 201.1 | 110.3 | 20.8 | 4,824 | 2.334 |
| 1826-30 | 14.0 | 127.1 | 225.0 | 241.2 | 186.4 | 107.2 | 19.4 | 4,651 | 2.248 |
| 1831-35 | 12.2 | 120.7 | 226.9 | 242.5 | 197.6 | 109.6 | 18.3 | 4,639 | 2.231 |
| 1836-40 | 8.8 | 107.6 | 218.3 | 236.8 | 193.9 | 105.2 | 18.0 | 4,443 | 2.138 |
| 1841-45 | 8.7 | 101.4 | 213.9 | 242.5 | 199.7 | 110.6 | 17.7 | 4,473 | 2.153 |
| 1846-50 | 7.4 | 94.3 | 200.1 | 232.4 | 197.8 | 107.2 | 17.6 | 4,281 | 2.051 |
| 1851-65 | 7.6 | 93.6 | 200.0 | 230.6 | 195.3 | 110.6 | 16.8 | 4,272 | 2.045 |
| 1856-60 | 8.0 | 101.8 | 204.6 | 239.8 | 210.5 | 120.7 | 20.1 | 4,528 | 2.172 |
| 1861-65 | 8.9 | 104.5 | 208.1 | 239.8 | 208.3 | 127.0 | 19.6 | 4,581 | 2.185 |
| 1866-70 | 8.6 | 98.9 | 195.6 | 219.1 | 193.3 | 110.1 | 18.1 | 4,219 | 2.018 |
| 1871-75 | 9.1 | 105.9 | 207.1 | 233.0 | 203.1 | 121.3 | 18.1 | 4,488 | 2.147 |
| 1876-80 | 10.0 | 106.9 | 209.9 | 233.6 | 204.7 | 117.6 | 19.0 | 4,508 | 2.163 |
| 1881-85 | 10.3 | 105.2 | 201.4 | 225.1 | 195.2 | 113.8 | 16.9 | 4,340 | 2.081 |
| 1886-90 | 10.8 | 107.4 | 198.5 | 218.7 | 190.4 | 108.0 | 16.5 | 4,252 | 2.049 |
| 1891-95 | 11.6 | 107.9 | 193.4 | 208.8 | 180.1 | 102.7 | 14.4 | 4,094 | 1.968 |
| 1896-1900 | 14.7 | 115.7 | 194.6 | 202.1 | 172.4 | 96.9 | 12.7 | 4,045 | 1.944 |
| 1901-05 | 15.9 | 119.5 | 193.3 | 193.6 | 159.7 | 87.8 | 11.5 | 3,907 | 1.881 |
| 1906-10 | 18.9 | 121.9 | 186.3 | 184.3 | 149.3 | 78.9 | 10.0 | 3,748 | 1.790 |
| 1911-15 | 19.5 | 113.3 | 163.3 | 158.3 | 130.4 | 69.2 | 8.1 | 3,310.6 | 1.594 |
| 1916-20 | 16.9 | 105.5 | 148.7 | 140.0 | 111.0 | 58.7 | 7.3 | 2,990.7 | 1.414 |
| 1821-22 | 19.3 | 105.7 | 142.7 | 129.7 | 102.3 | 52.6 | 6.7 | 2,793.4 | 1.34 |

## CHAPTER III

## NET REPRODUCTION RATES

We have thus far only discussed how much the population increases through births, but we have not yet examined how much it decreases through deaths. In this chapter we will study the balance of birth and deaths.
The usual method of establishing such a balance consists in comparing the number of births and the number of deaths. It will be pointed out, for example, that from 1841 to 1880 there was in Western and Northern Europe a yearly number of births of $3,842,000$ and a yearly number of deaths of $2,869,000$, leaving a yearly balance of 973,000 or 0.81 per cent of the population; that from 1881 to 1914 the yearly number of births was $4,497,000$ and the yearly number of deaths $3,027,000$, leaving a yearly balance of $1,470,000$ or 0.93 per cent of the population; that finally, in 1926, there were $3,613,000$ births and $2,449,000$ deaths, leaving a balance of $1,164,000$ or 0.62 per cent of the population. It will then, as a rule, be concluded that the natural increase of the population of Western and Northern Europe, while being relatively smaller than before the World War, is still very strong, since an annual increase of 0.62 per cent means a doubling of the population within about 110 years.

As a matter of fact, births even in Western and Northern Europe still amply keep up with deaths. But this does not imply that the reproduction of the people of Western and

Northern Europe is still ample. If the newly born were merely to replace the dead, all that would be necessary would be that.births equal deaths and if no death occurred, no birth would be needed. This consideration in itself shows that something must be wrong with the usual comparison of births and deaths. If in a given population no death occurred and no birth, this population would ever grow older and after fifty years there would be no more women of child-bearing age and no more men with full physical working capacity. The total population would still be as large as fifty years earlier, but in those fifty years it would not have done anything towards its reproduction and it would have lost any future chance of reproduction.

A comparison of the yearly births and the yearly deaths is not sufficient to allow a judgment upon vitality. If in a given country the number of aged persons is small and the number of persons in the best years of life is large, this country may have a low death rate and a high birth rate even if mortality in each age group is large and if fertility is small. The possibly large excess of births over deaths in such a country may give the impression of a still high vitality while the fertility in fact is perhaps no longer sufficient to enable this population to hold its own. In spite of the still large excess of births over deaths, mortality and fertility may already be such that if they do not change, this population is doomed to die out.

The pertinent question is not: is there an excess of births over deaths? but rather: are natality and mortality such that a generation which would be permanently subject to them would during its lifetime, that is until it has died out,
produce sufficient children to replace that generation? If, for instance, 1,000 newly born produce in the course of their lives exactly 1,000 children, the population after the death of the older 1,000 will remain unaltered. If natality and mortality continue to be what they were, the 1,000 children will in the course of their lives again produce 1,000 children, and if natality and mortality remain permanently the same, the population will always exactly hold its own. If more than 1,000 children are produced by a generation of 1,000 newly born, the population will increase; if less than 1,000 are produced, the population will decrease and finally die out.

Since we are concerned here with birth-giving only, it suffices to take into account the female population. The pertinent question then is: are natality and mortality such that 1,000 newly born girls will in the course of their lives give birth to 1,000 girls? If this is the case, the first generation of 1,000 females will at its death have been fully replaced by the girls they have borne, and the population will remain constant; otherwise, it will in the long run increase or decrease.
It becomes necessary, first, to ascertain on the basis of 1 present mortality how many out of 1,000 newly born girls reach child-bearing age, that is, 15 years, how many reach 16 years, etc., finally how many pass through -child-bearing age, that is, reach fifty years. This information is to be derived from the life table ${ }^{1}$ which for

[^13]a given period exhibits the number of females surviving at the beginning of each year of age out of 1,000 live-born, assuming that the mortality for each year of age was that of the period under consideration.

It becomes necessary, secondly, to ascertain the actual number of females living in each year of child-bearing age and the number of female births by years of age of the mother in order to compute the female fertility rate for each year of age, that is, the number of female births for 1,000 women of 15 to 16 years, for 1,000 women of 16 to 17 years, etc.

It becomes necessary, thirdly, to apply those fertility rates to the number of women who according to the life table would in a stationary population be 15 to 16 years of age, 16 to 17 years, etc. These numbers are derived from the numbers of female survivors by assuming that the women of 15 to 16 years would be equal to the average of those surviving 15 and those surviving 16 years, etc. By multiplying the number of women of 15 to 16 years in the stationary population by the female fertility rate of the women of 15 to 16 years, we find how many girls will be born to 1,000 newly born girls at the age of $15-16$ years (with present natality and mortality). By a similar computation we find the results for the age of 16-17 years, etc. The sum of all the new fertility rates thus found will show the total number of females borne by the original stock of 1,000 females. If this total is equal to 1,000 , the population holds its own; if it is larger, the population increases; if it is smaller, the population, in
case natality and mortality continue the same, is bound to die out.
This is the only accurate method of calculating a fertility table. The basic data needed for its computation are a life table for females, the actual number of women for each year of child-bearing age, and the number of female live-born by years of age of the mothers. ${ }^{2}$ The table on page 45 shows the results for Sweden in 1891-1900 and 1901-10. ${ }^{3}$

[^14]Fertility Tables of Sweden, 1891-1900 and 1901-10

| $\begin{gathered} \text { Years } \\ \text { of } \\ \text { Age } \end{gathered}$ | Confinements per1,000 Females |  | Years Lived by 1,000 Live-Born Females |  | Conflinelenats per 1000 <br> Live-Boen Females |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1891-1900 | 1901-10 | 1891-1900. | 1901-10 | 1891-1900 | 1901-10 |
| 12 | - 0. | 0.00 | 816.78 | 858.29 | - | 0.00 |
| 13 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 813.76 | 855.38 | 0.01 | 0.02 |
| 14 | 0.07 | 0.11 | 810.66 | 852.23 | 0.06 | 0.09 |
| 15 | 0.45 | 0.67 | 807.35 | 848.82 | 0.36 | 0.57 |
| 16 | 2.19 | 3.33 | 803.76 | 845.09 | 1.76 | 2.81 |
| 17 | 7.90 | 11.23 | 800.11 | 841.09 | 6.32 | 9.45 |
| 18 | 19.39 | 26.32 | 796.28 | 836.95 | 15.44 | 22.03 |
| 19 | 38.64 | 48.28 | 792.17 | 832.75 | 30.61 | 40.21 |
| 20 | 63.47 | 73.66 | 787.95 | 828.46 | 50.01 | 61.02 |
| 21 | 89.47 | 100.26 | 783.69 | 823.98 | 70.12 | 82.61 |
| 22 | 116.82 | 125.09 | 779.30 | 819.38 | 91.04 | 102.50 |
| 23 | 139.37 | 146.24 | 774.72 | 814.78 | 107.97 | 119.15 |
| 24 | 159.66 | 163.76 | 770.06 | 810.21 | 122.95 | 132.68 |
| 25 | 175.77 | 176.66 | 765.37 | 805.50 | 134.53 | 142.30 |
| 26 | 187.69 | 187.13 | 760.69 | 800.65 | 142.77 | 149.83 |
| 27 | 197.23 | 191.69 | 756.08 | 795.84 | 149.12 | 152.55 |
| 28 | 202.89 | 197.39 | 751.52 | 791.10 | 152.48 | 156.16 |
| 29 | 207.34 | 196.84 | 746.86 | 786.37 | 154.85 | 154.79 |
| 30 | 210.74 | 196.33 | 742.11 | 781.60 | 156.39 | 153.45 |
| 31 | 208.26 | 193.39 | 737.35 | 776.88 | 153.56 | 150.24 |
| 32 | 207.82 | 190.04 | 732.54 | 772.23 | 152.24 | 146.76 |
| 33 | 202.59 | 183.36 | 727.74 | 767.55 | 147.43 | 140.74 |
| 34 | 197.85 | 179.08 | 722.94 | 762.75 | 143.03 | 136.59 |
| 35 | 193.25 | 171.74 | 718.00 | 757.84 | 138.75 | 130.15 |
| 36 | 186.42 | 164.36 | 712.95 | 752.90 | 132.91 | 123.75 |
| 37 | 178.51 | 156.26 | 707.97 | 747.92 | 126.38 | 116.87 |
| 38 | 166.13 | 146.68 | 702.91 | 742.83 | 116.77 | 108.96 |
| 39 | 154.31 | 133.11 | 697.65 | 737.74 | 107.65 | 98.20 |
| 40 | 141.90 | 120.46 | 692.33 | 732.62 | 98.24 | 88.25 |
| 41 | 119.83 | 102.99 | 686.97 | 727.44 | 82.32 | 74.92 |
| 42 | 100.14 | 85.40 | 681.60 | 722.21 | 68.26 | 61.68 |
| 43 | 77.66 | 64.00 | 676.24 | 716.97 | 52.52 | 45.89 |
| 44 | 53.99 | 44.16 | 670.82 | 711.68 | 36.22 | 31.43 |
| 45 | 33.68 | 27.23 | 665.34 | 706.28 | 22.41 | 19.23 |
| 46 | 18.27 | 14.75 | 659.89 | 700.84 | 12.06 | 10.34 |
| 47 | 8.73 | 6.46 | 654.50 | 695.18 | 5.71 | 4.49 |
| 48 | 3.87 | 2.65 | 648.91 | 689.32 | 2.51 | 1.83 |
| 49 | 1.53 | 0.90 | 642.98 | 683.34 | 0.98 | 0.62 |
| 50 | 0.52 | 0.22 | 636.71 | 677.17 | 0.33 | 0.15 |
| 51 | 0.05 | 0.03 | 630.22 | 670.85 | 0.03 | 0.02 |
| 52 | 0.01 | 0.02 | 623.55 | 664.35 | 0.01 | 0.01 |
| Total | 4,074.42 | 3,832.30 |  |  | 2,987.11 | 2,973.34 |

According to this table, the number of confinements per 1,000 live-born girls was $2,987.1$ in 1891-1900. Since the $1,354,225$ confinements which occurred in that period yielded 650,732 live-born girls, ${ }^{4}$ the original stock of 1,000 live-born girls yielded $\frac{2,987 \times 650,732}{1,354,225}=1,435$ girls. The actual number of births then was 43.5 per cent higher than was necessary to maintain the population and the net reproduction rate, as we may call it, was 1.435 . Since the gross reproduction rate was $1.958^{5}$ we come to the following conclusion: According to the fertility prevailing in Sweden in 1891-1900, 1,958 girls were born to each 1,000 women; according to the mortality prevailing in the same period, this number would be reduced to 1,435 . If fertility and mortality had remained the same, the 1,435 surviving girls would give birth to $1,435 \times 1.958$ girls of whom $\frac{1,435}{1,958}$ would survive, so that the net yield of the 1,435 girls would be $1,435 \times 1.435=2,060$, etc. Population would double in about two generations.
But fertility and mortality, of course, change. In Sweden, the gross reproduction rate dropped from 1.958 in 1891-1900 to 1.842 in 1901-1910, and mortality decreased almost as much. As a result of this the number of confinements per 1,000 live-born girls fell only from 2,987 to 2,973 and the net reproduction rate from 1.435 to 1.429 .
Since confinements or births are, as a rule, made available for quinquennial periods only, the question arises whether an adequate net reproduction rate may be computed from quin4See p. 24. $\quad{ }^{5}$ See p. 25.
quennial fertility rates. Such computations indeed were made fifteen years ago by a student of Boeckh, Johannes Rahts, who at that time was chief of the population division of the German Statistical Office. ${ }^{6}$ Thirty-two abbreviated fertility tables of the same kind are given in Appendix D. Let us test again in the case of Sweden how far the results of the abbreviated method differ from those of the accurate method.

As shown in the table on page 45, the number of confinements per 1,000 live-born girls was $2,987.1$ in 1891-1900 and $2,973.3$ in 1901-10. If one substitutes the figures of quinquennial age groups, the number of confinements appears to be $2,982.5$ and $2,967.8$. The net reproduction rate according to the accurate method was 1.4354 in 1891-1900 and 1.4293 in 1901-1910, according to the abbreviated method it was 1.4331 and 1.4266 , respectively. These differences are so small that it seems safe to compute net reproduction rates from quinquennial age groups.

It may again be asked whether one might not go a step farther and compute net reproduction rates from general fertility rates. The general confinement rate (from 15 to 50 years) in Sweden was 114.58 for 1891-1900 and 107.57 for 1901-1910. Multiplied by the number of years lived ( 25.56 in 1891-1900 and 26.97 in 1901-1910), those confinement rates would give a total of $2,928.5$ and $2,900.9$. The results would be by 1.8 and 2.3 per cent lower than those obtained from quinquennial rates. These differences perhaps do not appear so very large in themselves. But they are actually much more serious in other cases. For

[^15]1871-80, for instance, the general confinement rate (123.68) multiplied by the number of years lived (23.57) would give a total of $2,915.6$ or 3.9 per cent less than that obtained from the quinquennial rates. ${ }^{7}$ The general fertility rates, then, can be used no more for computing net reproduction rates than for computing gross reproduction rates.

The net reproduction rate, of course, must always be smaller than the gross reproduction rate. Both rates could only be equal, if all newly born girls reached child-bearing age and passed through child-bearing age. The table on page 49 shows how many out of 1,000 newly born girls enter child-bearing age and how many live through the childbearing period. It will be seen, for instance, that in Denmark, according to the mortality of 1885-94, 758 out of 1,000 newly born girls entered child-bearing age and 583 passed through child-bearing age, while for 1926 the corresponding figures are 901 and 782. The last column of this table shows the average number of years lived in child-bearing age by the newly born girls. If none of them died before 50 years of age, they would all live 35 years in child-bearing age. The average number of years lived in child-bearing age must, therefore, always be lower than 35 years. It was lowest, according to this table, in Germany in 1881-90, when the average number of years lived in child-bearing age was 20.22 only. By 1925, this number had risen to 28.42 . The average number for all Western and Northern Europe in 1926 was probably about 29.

[^16]Women Passing througi Cemo-Bearing Age, 1816-1926

| Years | $\begin{gathered} \text { Fehules } \\ \text { 15 KANs } \\ \text { Yot or } 1,00 \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { TVING } \\ & 5 \text { SNAS } \\ & \text { VEBRORN } \end{aligned}$ | Years Llved BETwEen 15 And Yeas |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Denmark |  |  |  |
| 1885-94. | 758 | 583 | 23.70 |
| 1895-1900 | 802 | 644 | 25.60 |
| 1901-05. | 839 | 684 | 26.97 |
| 1906-10. | 856 | 710 | 27.72 |
| 1911-15. | 871 | 730 | 28.38 |
| 1916-20. | 872 | 703 | ${ }^{27.79}$ |
| 1921-25 | 897 | 773 | 29.62 |
| 1926. | 901 | 782 | 29.84 |
| England and Wales |  |  |  |
| 1920-22. | 871 | 742 | 28.61 |
| Finland |  |  |  |
| 1881-90. | 699 | 526 | 21.69 |
| 1901-10. | 751 | 574 | 23.31 |
| 1911-20. | 778 | 580 | 23.87 |
| 1921-25. | 836 | 667 | 26.38 |
| France |  |  |  |
| 1898-1903 | 772 | 584 | 23.98 |
| 1908-13. | 816 | 636 | 25.71 |
| 1920-21. | 837 | 665 | 26.50. |
| 1922-25 | 866 | 699 | 27.64 |
| Germany |  |  |  |
| 1881-90 | 653 | 481 | 20.22 |
| 1891-1900 | 696 | 538 | 21.96 |
| ${ }_{1925}$ 19010. | 749 | 598 | 23.92 |
| 1925 | 866 | 738 | 28.42 |
| Sweden |  |  |  |
| 1816-40. | 719 | 513 | 22.08 |
| 1841-50. | 741 | 554 | ${ }^{23.13}$ |
| ${ }_{1851-70}$. | 716 | 527 | 22.20 |
| 1871-70. | 727 | 558 | 22.88 |
| 1881-90. | 749 | 580 614 | 23.57 |
| 1891-1900 | 809 | 640 | 24.63 25.56 |
| 1901-10. | 851 | 680 | 26.97 |
| ${ }_{1911-15}^{19}$. | 878 | 713 | 28.04 |
| 1916-20 | 876 | 680 | 27.23 |
| 1921-22. | 904 | 756 | 29.29 |

This shows that there is not much margin left for further improvement. It will probably never be possible to raise that number by another 10 per cent. We may succeed in materially extending the lives of the women who have passed child-bearing age, but this, of course, will not in the least affect the number of births. No essential change of the net reproduction rate should, therefore, be expected from a reduction of mortality.
The table on pages $50-51$ shows for those countries for which net reproduction rates could be computed the gross reproduction rates, the net reproduction rates, and the ratio between the two rates.

> Gross Reprodoction Rates and Net Repeoduction Rates, 1816-1926


## Denmark



## England and Wales



Gross Reproduction Rates and Net Reproduction Rates, 1816-1926 (Continued)

|  | Years |  | Gross Ratz | Net Rate | $\begin{gathered} \text { Ratio } \\ \text { (Gross Rate } \\ =100) \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Finland |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1866-70. | - | . . | 2.084 | - | - |
| 1871-75. | - | . . . | 2.388 | - | - |
| 1876-80. | . . . | . . . | 2.420 | - |  |
| 1881-90. | . . . | - | 2.380 | 1.485 | 62 |
| 1891-1900 | - . | . . | 2.278 | - | -7 |
| 1901-10. | - | . . . | 2.140 | 1.433 | 67 |
| 1911-20 . | - | - . . | 1.716 | 1.161 | 68 |
| 1921-25. | - | - . . | 1.533 | 1.146 | 75 |
| France |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1892-97. | . . | . . | 1.447 | - | - |
| 1898-1903 | - | - . | 1.393 | 0.979 | 70 |
| 1904-07 . | - . | . | 1.310 | - | - |
| 1908-13. | . . . | - | 1.232 | 0.930 | 75 |
| 1914-19. | - . . | - | 0.766 | - |  |
| 1920-21. | - | . . . | 1.282 | 0.994 | 78 |
| 1922-25 . | . | - | 1.159 | 0.937 | 81 |
| Germany |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1881-90. | - • | - | 2.459 | 1.448 | 59 |
| 1891-1900 | - | . . | 2.366 | 1.512 | 64 |
| 1901-10 . | . . | - | 2.126 | 1.480 | 70 |
| 1925 . | - . | - | 1.132 | 0.937 | 83 |
| Sweden |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1816-40. | - | . . . | 2.218 | 1.411 | 64 |
| 1841-50. | . . | - | 2.100 | 1.394 |  |
| 1851-60. | - . | - | 2.111 | 1.343 | 64 |
| 1861-70. | . | . | 2.106 | 1.379 | 65 |
| 1871-80. | - | - | 2.155 | 1.454 | 67 |
| 1881-90. | - . | . . - | 2.064 | 1.455 | 70 |
| 1891-1900 | - . . | - | 1.958 | 1.435 | 73 |
| 1901-10. | - . | - | 1.842 | 1.429 | 78 |
| 1911-15. | - . - | - | 1.594 | 1.288 | 81 |
| 1916-20. | - . | . | 1.414 | 1.111 | 79 |
| 1921-22. | . . . | . . . | 1.346 | 1.137 | 85 |

## 52

 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHSIn studying the trend of the net reproduction rate, we shall again begin with Northern Europe where the available data are more complete.

Finland. The net reproduction rate which in 1881-90 and 1901-10 had been 1.485 and 1.433 , respectively, dropped to 1.146 in 1921-25. Since the gross reproduction rate fell from 1.533 in 1921-25 to about 1.43 in 1926, the net reproduction rate in that year was certainly lower than in 1921-25; it presumably was about 1.09 .
Denmark. The net reproduction rate rose from 1.463 in 1885-94 to 1.524 in 1901-05. It then decreased steadily to 1.097 in $1926 .{ }^{8}$
Sweden. While the gross reproduction rate began its fall in the nineties of the last century, the net reproduction rate as late as $1901-10$ was rather high. It fluctuated altogether from 1816-40 to 1901-10 between 1.343 and 1.455 . In 1911-15, it dropped to 1.288 and in 1916-20 to 1.111. In 1921-22, with strongly decreasing mortality, it rose to 1.137. Since the gross reproduction rate in 1926 was presumably 1.11 , the net reproduction rate in that year was presumably about 0.95 .

France. The net reproduction rate as far back as 18981903 was only 0.979 . The gross reproduction rate continued to decrease faster than mortality so that in 1908-13 the net reproduction rate was 0.930 . During the war, the net reproduction rate was below 0.6. In 1920-21, it rose to 0.994 . The increase of fertility after the war did then not result in more than a balance of births and deaths. In
${ }^{8}$ In 1927, it dropped to about 1.03.

1922-25, the net reproduction again dropped to 0.937; it was probably about the same in $1926 .{ }^{9}$

Germany. In spite of a very high mortality, the net reproduction rate was in the three decades from 1881-90 to 1901-10: 1.448, 1.512, and 1.480, respectively. In 1925, it was 0.937 only, with a gross reproduction rate of 1.132 . In 1926, the gross reproduction rate was about 1.07 and the net reproduction rate presumably about 0.89. ${ }^{10}$

England and Wales. Between 1921 and 1926, the gross reproduction rate dropped from 1.312 to about 1.05. The net reproduction rate which in 1921 had been 1.087 was about 0.88 in 1926. ${ }^{11}$

In all Western and Northern Europe, the gross reproduction rate in 1926 has been about 1.12. Since the net reproduction rate in all probability did not exceed fivesixths of the gross reproduction rate, the net reproduction rate in all probability did not exceed 0.93 .

In the eighties of the last century, the net reproduction rate in Germany, Denmark, Sweden, and Finland was 1.4 or 1.5 . The total number of children (boys and girls) born to each woman and becoming parents in their turn, then, averaged three. This means a doubling of the population within two generations. Conditions were more or less the same in the other countries of Western and Northern Europe with the exception of France and Ireland, where the number of children to each woman probably was about

[^17]
## 54 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

two: the population there only held its own. In 1926, the net reproduction rate was 1.1 in Denmark and Finland, but less than 1 in France and Sweden, and especially in England and Germany. The total number of future parents (boys and girls) born to each woman in 1926 was still higher than two in some of the smaller countries, but it was lower than two in all the larger countries. The average number was about 1.9. This means that the population does not hold its own.

According to the fertility and mortality in Western and Northern Europe in 1926, 100 mothers give birth to 93 future mothers only. With the fertility of 1926 the population is bound to die out unless mortality of potential mothers decreases beyond reasonable expectations. And fertility continued its downward path in 1927.

## CHAPTER IV

## PRESENT AND FUTURE BALANCE

Is 1926 the number of births in Western and Northern Europe ( $3,613,000$ ) exceeded the number of deaths $(2,449,000)$ by $1,164,000$ or 48 per cent. How is it to be explained that in spite of such a surplus of births the population did not reproduce itself but had a virtual deficit of about 7 per cent? How is it to be explained that with a birth rate of 19.2 and a death rate of 13.0 the population does not hold its own? The answer to these most pertinent questions is to be found by a study of the age composition.

In the present population of Western and Northern Europe the proportion of women in child-bearing age is particularly large and the proportion of young children and old persons particularly small. The population of a given territory is equal to the number of persons born in that territory in the last 100 years minus the number of persons who died in that territory in the last 100 years. ${ }^{1}$ If the number of

[^18]births in those 100 years remains constant or increases, and if the number of deaths does not fluctuate conspicuously, there will be more children under five years than from five to ten years, more children from five to ten years than from ten to fifteen years, etc. In the actual population of Western and Northern Europe - see the table on page 57 and the graph on page 58 - there are more children of 10 to 15 years thąn of under five years or of five to ten years; there are more persons of 15 to 20 years than in any lower age group; there are more persons of 20 to 30 years than under 10 years, and there are very few persons over 65 years. If we compare the age composition of the two sexes, we find a small excess of males in the lowest four age groups, while in all other age groups there is an excess of females, which is especially large in the ages of 25 to 45 and of over 60 years.

The decisive factor in shaping the age composition of the present population of Western and Northern Europe was the trend of births. The average yearly number of births, which had been $3,481,000$ in 1841-45, increased to $4,210,000$ in 1871-75 and to $4,686,000$ in 1901-05, then dropped to $4,337,000$ in 1911-14 and to 3,916,000 in 1920-26, after having been as low as $3,064,000$ in 1915-19. It is evident that with such a trend in the number of births there must at present be comparatively few children under five years (born in 1921-25) and very few children from five to ten years (born in 1916-20), while there should be very many persons of 15 to 50 years (born in 1876-1910) and comparatively few older persons (born before 1876). This is actually the case for the female sex but not for those age
groups of the male sex which have been decimated through the war, that is, the present age groups from 25 to 45 years.

Approximate Age Composition of Population, 1926

| $\begin{aligned} & \text { Years } \\ & \text { or Age } \end{aligned}$ | $\begin{gathered} \text { Males } \\ \text { (in millions) } \end{gathered}$ | Females (in millions) | $\underset{\text { (in millions) }}{\text { Total }}$ | $\underset{\text { Per Cent }}{\text { Males }}$ | Females Peg Cent | $\underset{\text { Per Cent }}{\text { Total }}$ | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Females } \\ & \text { PER } 100 \\ & \text { Males } \end{aligned}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 0-5 | 8.69 | 8.35 | 17.04 | 4.61 | 4.44 | 9.05 | 96 |
| 5-10 | 6.64 | 6.55 | 13.19 | 3.53 | 3.48 | 7.01 | 99 |
| 10-15 | 8.92 | 8.77 | 17.69 | 4.74 | 4.66 | 9.40 | 98 |
| 15-20 | 9.18 | 9.07 | 18.25 | 4.88 | 4.82 | 9.70 | 99 |
| 20-25 | 8.33 | 8.67 | 17.00 | 4.43 | 4.60 | 9.03 | 104 |
| 25-30 | 7.03 | 8.11 | 15.14 | 3.73 | 4.31 | 8.04 | 115 |
| 30-35 | 6.30 | 7.51 | 13.81 | 3.35 | 3.99 | 7.34 | 119 |
| 35-40 | 6.04 | 6.97 | 13.01 | 3.21 | 3.70 | 6.91 | 115 |
| 40-45 | 5.82 | 6.43 | 12.25 | 3.09 | 3.41 | 6.50 | 110 |
| 45-50 | 5.61 | 6.00 | 11.61 | 2.98 | 3.19 | 6.17 | 107 |
| 50-55 | 4.96 | 5.22 | 10.18 | 2.64 | 2.77 | 5.41 | 105 |
| 55-60 | 4.16 | 4.45 | 8.61 | 2.21 | 2.36 | 4.57 | 107 |
| 60-65 | 3.40 | 3.78 | 7.18 | 1.80 | 2.01 | 3.81 | 111 |
| 65-70 | 2.58 | 3.06 | 5.64 | 1.37 | 1.63 | 3.00 | 119 |
| 70-75 | 1.75 | 2.18 | 3.93 | 0.93 | 1.15 | 2.08 | 124 |
| 75-80 | 0.95 | 1.32 | 2.27 | 0.50 | 0.70 | 1.20 | 139 |
| Over 80 | 0.59 | 0.88 | 1.47 | 0.31 | 0.47 | 0.78 | 149 |
| Total | 90.95 | 97.32 | 188.27 | 48.31 | 51.69 | 100.00 | 107 |

The age composition of the population of Western and Northern Europe tends to lower the number of deaths. Mortality is everywhere very high among the youngest children and among the oldest persons while it is practically negligible in the age from two or three until about fifty years. Since at present the number of young children and of old persons is small, the death rate necessarily must be low. It actually is not higher than 13 per 1,000. But this low rate cannot possibly last with present mortality. The persons between 15 and 50 years, who now are so numerous,


Age Composition of Population of Western and Northern Europe, 1926
will grow older and will thereby swell those age groups where death claims most victims, while there are not sufficient children to fill up the age groups which are more or less secure against death. The present death rate of 13 per 1,000 , is therefore, taken by itself, misleading. That it cannot permanently last can moreover be easily realized by a simple logical consideration. A death rate of 13 per 1,000 means that $\frac{13}{1000}$ or $\frac{1}{77}$ of the population die within a year, and if such a rate were permanent, it would mean that
the average length of life is 77 years. But the length of life, of course, is actually much lower in every country of Western and Northern Europe. Even in Denmark, with its exceptionally low mortality, the mean length of life in 1921-25 was 61 years. Denmark in that period had 11.3 deaths per 1000 inhabitants, but the death rate derived from the actual mortality in the individual years of age was $\frac{1}{61}$, or 16.4 per 1,000 . By a similar process we find as corrected death rates for England 1920-22: 17.3 (crude death rate 12.4), Scotland 1921: 18.3 (13.6), Germany 19211923: 18.7 (14.0). ${ }^{2}$ The difference between the crude death rate, that is the number of deaths per 1,000 inhabitants, and the corrected death rate, that is the rate derived from the mortality in the individual years of age is not as large in all countries of Western and Northern Europe. It is rather small, for instance, in France, where the number of births has not changed very much in the course of the last forty years. But there the crude death rate is comparatively high - it amounted to 17.2 in 1921-25 and to 17.5 in 1926. The main reason is that in France the number of old people is comparatively high. In spite of the fact that mortality in France has by no means been particularly favorable, the percentage of persons over 50 years is 25 per cent as compared with 20 per cent in the rest of Western and Northern Europe, simply because France - on account of the greater stability in the numbers of births -

[^19]has a more regular age composition. Yet, even in France the proportion of old persons is smaller than it would be if the present infant mortality had prevailed at the time when the persons now over fifty years were born: Even in France the corrected death rate is higher than the crude death rate. The statistics so far available for 1926 do not enable us to ascertain accurately the corrected death rate for all Western and Northern Europe, but they indicate that this corrected death rate must have been between 17 and 18 per 1,000.

The age composition of the population of Western and Northern Europe tends to swell the number of births. Since at present the proportion of children and of old persons is comparatively small, the number of births must be comparatively high. But the women who now are in childbearing age will by and by pass this stage and will have to be fully replaced if with present fertility the number of births is not to decrease. The chances of such a replacement in the near future are easy to ascertain. In 1926 there were in Western and Northern Europe 23.67 million females under 15 years and 25.85 million females from 15 to 30 years. It is evident that even if all girls who now are under 15 years reached child-bearing age, they would by no means be able to replace those who now are between 15 and 30 years. This result, of course, is partly due to the reduction of births during the war. But even if there had lived in 1926 as many girls of 5 to 10 and of 10 to 15 years as of under 5 years, the girls of under 15 years (who then would number 25.06 millions) would not suffice fully to replace those of $\mathbf{1 5}$ to 30 years.

The situation with which we are confronted can perhaps best be realized by starting from the present number of female births. The total number of female births in 1926 was $13 / 4$ millions. The total number of women from 15 to 50 years was $523 / 4$ millions. If the number of female births continued to be $13 / 4$ millions and if no death occurred, there would be in fifty years from now $13 / 4 \times 35=611 / 4$ million women between 15 and 50 years or considerably more than at present. But according to the mortality of 1926, the average number of years which the newly born girls may expect to live in the age of child-bearing is 29 . If, then, the number of female births continues to be $13 / 4$ millions, and if mortality remains what it was in 1926, the number of women between 15 and 50 years, fifty years from now, would be $13 / 4 \times 29=503 / 4$ millions only as compared with $523 / 4$ millions in 1926. But with present fertility the number of births is bound to decrease before that, since the number of women now between 15 and 30 years cannot be replaced by those now under 15 years of age.
The 1926 birth rate of 19.2 per 1000 is then quite misleading. How much it differs from the corrected birth rate can easily be shown for females. The number of female births in 1926 was $13 / 4$ millions. The total number of females was $971 / 3$ millions. The number of female births per 1,000 females then was 18. According to the fertility and mortality of 1926, the number of children born to 1,000 newly born girls was about 930 . If we assume that the mean length of life according to the mortality of females in 1926 was about 58 years, the yearly number
of female births to 1,000 females would have been $\frac{930}{58}=16$. The corrected female birth rate then was 16 per 1,000 as compared with a crude female birth rate of 18 per 1,000 .

With a fertility and mortality as they prevailed in Western and Northern Europe forty or fifty years ago, the population would have doubled in three generations. With a fertility and a mortality as they have prevailed for some years, the population of Western and Northern Europe is bound to die out. This process, of course, will be rather slow. With the present age composition it would take decades until there actually would be an excess of deaths over births, and it would take centuries until the population would be half of what it is now. The process will be accelerated if emigration continues, while it will not, of course, be affected by immigration since we are concerned only with the present population and its descendants. ${ }^{3}$ It can be stopped by an essential change in mortality or in fertility. But the future reduction of mortality in those ages which are the only decisive ones, that is, those under fifty years, cannot be very great after all that has already been accomplished. The future then depends mainly on the trend of fertility.

[^20]
## APPENDIX A

## BIRTHS AND BIRTH RATES

The birth rate is the rate of newly born per 1,000 of the average population in a definite territory. We must, therefore, consider the meaning of (1) births, (2) average population, (3) territory.

## I. BIRTHS

The newly born in vital statistics are usually subdivided into live-born and still-born. Since the statistical definitions of live-born and still-born have changed in the course of time and also vary between different countries, it may at first sight seem preferable to neglect any distinction and to consider only total births. But some countries, like Great Britain, do not register still-births at all. We shall, therefore, confine ourselves in this international study to the live-born. The reader should, however, keep in mind that the numbers of live-born and consequently the birth rates which we give in this book are slightly affected by the definition of live-born in use at the different periods and in the various countries. It would exceed our scope to give a detailed analysis of those definitions. It may suffice to mention a few examples which will show that the live-born in England or Denmark, for instance, include newlyborn that in France and Belgium would be registered as stillborn.

England and Wales. The statistics of live-born include all children born who have shown any sign of life after birth.

A still-born child is one which, after complete expulsion from the body of the mother, has neither breathed nor shown any signs of life. It should be noted that any child born and living for any time, however short, is regarded as live birth. ${ }^{1}$

## Denmark. Same as England.

Prematurely born children born alive to be recorded as live births. Any foetus born without obvious signs of life in the 29th week of pregnancy or after should be recorded as a stillbirth; but if before the 29th week it should be deemed a miscarriage and not recorded. ${ }^{2}$

Belgium. The statistics of live-born exclude children who were born alive but who died within three days after birth without birth registration.
Officially, a "still-birth" is defined as the birth of a dead child after the 180th day of gestation, but according to established procedure, under "still-born" are included:
(a) Children born dead.
(b) Children born alive, but dying before registration (i.e. within three days of birth).

A circular issued by the Ministry of the Interior in 1880, which is still in force, states:
The returns of still-births compiled from the registry of deaths may include not only children actually born dead, but also children who, although born alive, died on the first, the second, or even the third day after birth, but who must be regarded as still-born, since they were not returned as livebirths to the Public Registrar, and consequently could not be entered in the register of births. ${ }^{3}$
${ }^{1}$ League of Nations, Health Organization. Statistical Handbooks Series: No. 3, Official Vital Statistics of England and Wales, p. 45.
${ }^{2}$ Statistical Handbooks Series: No. 6. The Official Vital Statistics of the Scandinavian Countries and the Baltic Republics, p. 72.
${ }^{3}$ Statistical Handbooks Series: No. 2, The Official Vital Statistics of the Kingdom of Belgium, p. 26; for full text of the circular, see ibid., pp. 73-74.

The number of children born alive, but dying before registration, amounted in 1881-1913 and 1919-25 to 0.74 and 0.71 per cent of the live-born and to 16.0 and 15.0 per cent of the "still-born."

Average Yearly Number of Live-Birtis and Still-Birtis in Belgidm, 1881-1925*

| Years | Live-Born | "Stimi-Born" |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | Dead at Birth | Dying before Registration | Total |
| 1881-1890 | 175,828 | 7,241 | 1,195 | 8,436 |
| 1891-1900 | 186,544 | 7,318 | 1,448 | 8,766 |
| 1901-1910 | 187,549 | 7,097 | 1,470 | 8,567 |
| 1911-1913 | 171,363 | 6,412 | 1,316 | 7,728 |
| 1919-1925 | 152,415 | 6,186 | 1,092 | 7,278 |

[^21]Holland. Prior to 1918: same as Belgium; from 1918 to 1923: (1) same as Belgium, (2) all live-born children (excluding the living foetuses of less than six months); from 1924 on: (2) only. The statistics from 1924 on, then, include among the live-born births which would not have been included prior to 1918. The number of such births in 1918-23 amounted to 1.03 of the live-born and to 30.0 per cent of the "still-born." 4

France. Same as Belgium. For 1907-24 the percentage of children who breathed but were excluded from the statistics

[^22]
## 66

 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHSof live-born amounted to 0.73 per cent of the actually live-born and to 15.2 per cent of the "still-born." 5

The reader should further keep in mind that the registration of births, especially during the earlier registration years, was not complete. In England and Wales, for instance, where civil registration began on July 1, 1837, an unknown number of births was not recorded until, through the Births and Deaths Registration Act of 1874, the registration of births was made compulsory, and omission to register became a punishable offence. The deficiency in birth registration for 1837-76, according to an estimate of the Registrar-General, Dr. Farr, averaged 5 per cent. ${ }^{6}$ In the last quarter of the nineteenth century and up to 1914 registration was practically complete all over Western and Northern Europe. ${ }^{7}$ But the world war again shattered the accuracy of the birth records, especially in the occupied territories of France, etc., and complete registration could only be re-established in 1920.

Wherever registration is deficient, the statistical authorities may or may not fill the gaps. In the case of England and Wales, for instance, no attempt apparently has ever been made to revise the yearly births data which were somewhat incomplete prior to 1876. In the case of the occupied territories of France, on the other hand, the French Statistical Office has made a careful, though, of course, quite uncertain estimate

[^23]of the births in 1914-19.8 We have used in both cases the official figures as they stand.

There are, however, still other cases, where the registration may have been complete, but where on account of changes in political sovereignty statistics have not been compiled or at least not published. No statistics, for instance, are available for Alsace-Lorraine in 1917-18, the German statistics stopping with 1916, the French statistics starting with 1919. The German Statistical Office, it is true, has made an estimate of the births in all Germany by "increasing the figures of those two years by $1 / 40$, which part about corresponds to the share of Alsace-Lorraine"; ${ }^{9}$ but this estimate does not seem adequate, since the share of Alsace-Lorraine which indeed had been about $1 / 40$ before the war was only $1 / 47$ in 1915 and in 1916. We have, therefore, assumed that the share of Alsace-Lorraine, which suffered particularly from the war, was the same for 1917 and 1918 as for 1915 and 1916. Similar estimates have been made in this book for other territories ceded by Germany for which birth statistics are lacking in the first post-war years.

Attention must finally be called to the fact that in compiling birth statistics some countries use the de facto enumeration, while others have accepted a de jure method (by including children born at sea and excluding the births of mothers with a foreign residence), and that some countries include for a given period the number occurring while others include the number registered during that period. These, however, are negligible differences.

[^24]
## II. AVERAGE POPULATION

The birth rate is the rate of newly born per 1,000 of the average population in a given period. But the average population is never exactly known for any period. The only reliable data are census figures and those very figures, even assuming them to be complete, are not always comparable, since they may refer either to the de facto population or to a de jure population, the latter including residents living abroad (also soldiers) and excluding foreigners with a foreign residence. As to the period between two censuses, only estimates, as a rule, are available. Those estimates which usually are based on the more or less reliable statistics of births and deaths and the more or less unreliable statistics of immigration and emigration refer either to the end of each year or to the middle of each year or to the mean (average of beginning and end) of each year. In computing the birth rate for a given year, the mean population certainly is preferable to the mid-year population, and wherever we had ourselves to compute birth rates we have used as a basis the mean population, taking it from the official statistics when it was so given or computing it by ascertaining the average of the population at the end of the preceding year and at the end of the year under consideration. We have applied this method also in the case of Belgium, where in the official statistics the birth rate for each year is erroneously computed by relating the births to the population at the end of the year.

If the period under consideration does not exceed one year, the population at the middle of the year probably will not differ much from the average population of the year, and we have therefore taken as they stand official birth rates computed on the basis of the mid-year population. But if the period under consideration covers a much larger period, say ten years,
the error caused by relating the births of that period to the population in the middle of the period may become considerable. The French Statistical Office, in a most comprehensive international survey made before the war, has published, aside from many correctly computed birth rates by years and by longer periods, special decennial birth rates by relating the average yearly births to the mid-period population. How much the results of this method (a) differ from those of the correct method (b) which consists in relating the average yearly births to the average population may be seen from the following table for Sweden: ${ }^{10}$

| Prelod | Birth Rate |  | Period | Birte Rate |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | (a) | (b) |  | (a) | (b) |
| 1756-1765 | 34.7 | 34.4 | 1826-1835 | 32.9 | 32.9 |
| 1766-1775 | 32.3 | 32.5 | 1836-1845 | 31.1 | 30.9 |
| 1776-1785 | 32.9 | 33.2 | 1846-1855 | 31.3 | 31.4 |
| 1786-1795 | 33.8 | 33.0 | 1856-1865 | 33.4 | 33.4 |
| 1796-1805 | 32.1 | 32.0 | 1866-1875 | 30.6 | 30.2 |
| 1806-1815 | 32.2 | 31.6 | 1876-1885 | 29.7 | 29.8 |
| 1816-1825 | 35.0 | 34.8 | 1886-1895 | 28.1 | 28.1 |

We, therefore, have discarded all birth rates for periods of over two years based on the mid-period population, and have as a matter of principle computed such birth rates by relating the average yearly births to the average population of the period. ${ }^{11}$
${ }^{10}$ The results of method (a) have been taken from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 196; the results of method (b) have been computed from data given in Slatistisk Arsbok för Sverige 1927, pp. 47-48.
u We thus give the birth rate for the entire period reduced to one year. This birth rate is not necessarily identical with the average of the yearly birth rates, which is obtained by dividing the total of the yearly birth rates

## 70 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Attention should, finally, perhaps be called to the fact that the trend of yearly birth rates is slightly affected by the number of days in a year. The increase in the birth rate of Finland from 36.6 in 1875 to 36.7 in 1876, does not represent an actual increase, since 1875 was a common year and 1876 a leap year. ${ }^{12}$
by the number of years covered by the period. In official publications both rates sometimes are indiscriminately used without much care about terminology, although, theoretically, the two methods vary a great deal. In practice, they would lead to very different results in extreme cases only. Let us assume four different countries with the following development in a triennial period:

| Year | A |  | B |  | C |  | D |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Population | Births | Population | Births | Popu- | Births | Population | Births |
| 1st | 100,000 | 2,000 | 100,000 | 4,000 | 300,000 | 6,000 | 300,000 | 12,000 |
| 2nd. | 200,000 | 6,000 | 200,000 | 6,000 | 200,000 | 6,000 | 200,000 | 6,000 |
| 3rd. | 300,000 | 12,000 | 300,000 | 6,000 | 100,000 | 4,000 | 100,000 | 2,000 |

The average yearly birth rate would be in all countries 30 , while the triennial birth rate, reduced to one year, would be in countries A and D 33.33, in countries B and C 26.67. But such great changes in population and birth rates actually never occur and the difference between the results of the two methods is usually negligible.
In the very few cases where the yearly birth rates only were available we have, then, computed the birth rate for the period by taking the average of the yearly birth rates. But when not otherwise stated, our birth rates by periods represent the birth rate for the entire period reduced to one year.
${ }^{12}$ A casual reader might object that it represents an actual increase after all since Finland counts the births according to the date of registration and 1876 with its 53 Sundays had no more registration days than 1875. But such an objection would be utterly futile. Registration in Finland is made by the clergy and can be effected on Sundays as on week-days.

## III. TERRITORY COVERED

The birth rate as originally published by the statistical office of an individual country usually refers to the territory of that time. But when boundaries change, the office, assuming thereby to present a better basis of comparison between birth rates of former and of recent times, frequently endeavors to compute, for the past, birth rates corresponding to the new boundaries of the country and from then on publishes the revised rates only. When boundaries change again, it often occurs that the data necessary for a new revision of the original rates are not available, and the official statistics of many countries, therefore, contain a series of birth rates which partly correspond to the former territory and partly to the present territory. The confusion resulting from a change in boundaries is sometimes so great that the statistical office itself no longer knows to which territory its data refer. The French Statistical Office, in computing the birth rate for the quinquennial period 1866-70, has thus at one time excluded the births of Alsace-Lorraine in 1869-70, but included the population of Alsace-Lorraine for all those years. ${ }^{13}$

In our opinion, a comparison of birth rates for the territory within the political boundaries at various times is at least as instructive as a comparison of birth rates computed wholly with respect to the territory now so comprised. We have on the whole no serious objections to a comparison of birth rates for the present territory, if the change of boundaries has reduced the territory - although we do not find it particularly useful to study the pre-war birth rate in the present territory of countries like Austria or Hungary. But we wonder whether it may not be misleading to compare such birth rates in case the present

[^25]territory includes districts which formerly belonged to another country. ,Very little, as a matter of fact, is known about the intensity with which various factors affect the birth rate; but it is quite certain that legislation is one important factor and that the birth rate of a district is likely to change with changing sovereignty. We rather suspect, for instance, that the increase of the birth rate of Alsace-Lorraine from 29 in 1851-60 to 30 in 1891-1900, coinciding with a decrease of the French birth rate from 26 to 22, was partly due to the fact that Alsace-Lorraine in the meantime had become a part of Germany. We, therefore, do not think that the German official statistics have improved the comparability of the German birth rates by including AlsaceLorraine for the periods preceding 1870, and we certainly find it illogical that this scheme is still adhered to after AlsaceLorraine has been excluded from the official German birth rate since 1917.

In preparing our tables on population, births, and birth rates, we have as far as possible discarded all series which refer partly to the territory of former times and partly to the present territory. We have, however, not confined ourselves to an analysis for the territory formerly comprised, since we are quite aware that there are after all problems the solution of which requires the study of the trend of the birth rate for a geographical rather than for a political entity. We therefore add for the two countries whose boundaries have materially changed in the course of time, namely for France and Germany, some data for the present territory. In studying our tables, the reader should, however, keep in mind that although in order to avoid erroneous conclusions it is necessary to know just to what territory a birth rate refers, in a good many cases the statistical publications of the individual countries, and still more so the international compilations, do not give information that is adequate in this respect. In delimiting the territories covered by
the data contained in the following tables, we will, therefore, insert the "dodge line" frequently applied to the statements in bond circulars: "They are based on information obtained from official sources and while not guaranteed are believed to be reliable."

Belgium. The official statistics (see Annuaire Statistique de la Belgique 1900, p. 90, and Annuaire Statistique de la Belgique et du Congo Belge, 1912, p. 102, 1924-1925, p. 37) give the population on December 31, 1830-1925, the yearly births for 1830-1925, and yearly birth rates for 1830-1925. The data for 1830-1919 refer to the territory for the respective years and, therefore, include for 1830-38 the parts of the provinces of Limburg and Luxemburg ceded to Holland through the treaties of April 19, 1839. The data of 1920-24 still exclude the counties of Eupen and Malmedy ceded by Germany in consequence of the Treaty of Versailles of January 10, 1920. The data for 1925 refer to the present territory.

The population of Eupen and Malmedy on December 31, 1920, is given in Aperçu Annuel de la Démographie des Divers Pays du Monde, 1922, ${ }^{14}$ p. 3, and the population of the present Belgian territory as of December 31, 1921-26, in Aperçu 1927. pp. 4-5; the births in Eupen-Malmedy for 1921-24 are given in A perçu 1927, p. 115, and the births in the present territory for 1926 in Moniteur belge, June 5, 1927.

The mean population in the territory respectively comprised has been computed for 1831-1919 from the official figures for December 31, 1830-1919. In order to compute the mean population for 1839, it became necessary to deduct from the official population figure for December 31, 1838, the population of the districts ceded to Holland. For December 31, 1836, the popu-

[^26]
## 74 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

lation of Belgium has been estimated at $4,242,598$ including those districts (A nnuaire 1900, p. 90), and at 3,927,901 excluding those districts (ibid., p. 40). It has here been assumed that the population in the ceded districts was likewise about 315,000 on December 31, 1838. For 1920-26, the mean population in the territory as of those years (which coincides with the present territory) has been computed from the figures in A perçus 1922 and 1927, it having been assumed that the mean population of Eupen and Malmedy in 1920 was equal to that of December 31, $1920(60,213)$.

The births for 1831-1919 were taken as they were from Annuaires 1900, 1912, 1924-25. For 1920-24, the figures in the Annuaire were supplemented by those given in Aperçu 1927 for Eupen and Malmedy, it having been assumed that the number of births in 1920 was the same as in 1921 (1405). For 1925 and 1926, the births were taken as they were from Annuaire 1924-25 and Moniteur belge respectively.

Since in the Belgian official statistics the birth rate is reckoned as a rate per 1,000 of the population living at the end of the year, all yearly birth rates have been computed anew by relating the births to the mean population of the year.

Our whole series of data for Belgium 1831-1926 thus refers to the population of the respective peroid. The data for 19201926 refer at the same time to the present territory. In order to give data for the present territory for 1841-1919 we ought to have included for each year the figures for Eupen and Malmedy; but the population of this district is so small that it did not seem worth while to take it into special consideration.

Denmark. The official statistics (see Danmarks Statistik, Statistisk Aarbog 1922, pp. 16-18, 1927, p. 21; Statistiske Efterretninger, May 5, 1928, Vol. XX, p. 81) give the population on July 1, 1800-1927, the yearly births for 1800-1927, and the yearly birth rates for 1800-1927. The data for 1800-59
refer to the territory as before the peace treaty of October 30 , 1864, through which Denmark gained an increase of 7,811 inhabitants (see Sammendrag af Statistiske Oplysninger angaaende Kongeriget Danmark, No. 1, Copenhague 1869, p. 1). The data for 1860-1920 refer to the territory as after this treaty. The data for 1921-27 refer to the present territory and include the districts ceded by Germany, June 14-15, 1920, on account of the vote of February 10, 1920.

The mean population in the territory corresponding to the periods 1800-1919 and 1921-27 has been assumed to be equal to the officially estimated population of July 1 of those years, no attempt having been made to revise the figures for 1860-64. The mean population for 1920 has been computed by adding 163,000 to the official figure, the population of the ceded districts having been 163,622 at the census of February 1, 1921 (see Statistisk Aarbog 1927, p. 11).

The births for 1800-1919 and 1921-27 were taken as they were from the official statistics. The number of births for 1920 has been computed by adding to the official figure for 1920, 3,847 births, the birth rate in Sleswig having been 23.6 in 1920 (see Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 336, p. 4).

The yearly birth rates for 1800-1919 and 1921-27 were taken as they were from the official statistics; the rate for 1920 has been computed by relating the number of births to the mean population of the year.

With the exception of the years $1860-64$, where there is a negligible deviation, our whole series of data for Denmark 18001927 thus refers to the population of the respective time. The data for 1920-27 refer also to the present territory. In order to give data for the present territory for 1841-1919, we ought to have taken into account for 1841-59 the slight change of boundaries that occurred in 1864 and we ought to have included for 1841-1919 the territory ceded by Germany in 1920. But neither
of those changes seems sufficiently important to deserve special consideration.

Faroe Islands, Iceland. None of the data for Denmark include the Faroe Islands or Iceland. The Statistical Yearbooks of Denmark (see Statistisk Aarbog 1902, p. 174; 1903, p. 178; 1906, pp. 178, 180; 1916, pp. 209-10; 1927, pp. 183, 189; see also Statistisk Tabelvark, Fourth Series, Letter A, No. 5, p. 287; No. 7, p. 289; No. 9, p. 241) give the yearly births for the Faroe Islands in 1880-1925, and for Iceland in 1890-1925. Other official statistics of Denmark (Statistiske Meddelelser, Fourth Series, Vol. 24, Part 5, pp. 5-6, Vol. 56, Part 4, pp. 3-8) give for the Faroe Islands the births, including still-births, by periods of 10 or 11 years for 1840-1910 and the live-births by decennial periods for 1881-1910, and by periods of 5 or 6 years for 1880-1915; for Iceland the births, including still-births, for the period 1801-40 and by periods of 10 or 11 years for 1841-1901 and the live-births by decennial periods for 1881-1900. The official statistics of Iceland (see Landshagsskyrslur fyrir Ísland Igio, p. 103; IgII, pp. 204; Statistique de l'Islande, Vol. XXIV, pp. 21*, 7) give the mean population of Iceland for the decennial period 1891-1900, for the quinquennial period 1901-05, and for December 31, 1906-1915, and the live-births by decennial periods for 1876-1905. The League of Nations, Health Organization, Statistical Handbooks Series (see No. 6, The Official Vital Statistics of the Scandinavian Countries and the Baltic Republics, p. 84) gives for Iceland the births, including stillbirths, by decennial periods for 1735-1924.

In order to include the Faroe Islands and Iceland in the table covering Western and Northern Europe, still other sources and some estimates had to be resorted to. The mean population by quinquennial periods for 1841-1900 has been taken from the semi-official Swedish compilation by Gustav Sundbärg, A perçus Statistiques Internationaux, Dixième Année, p. 35. According
to the censuses of February 1, 1901, 1906, 1911, 1916, 1921, and November 5, 1925, the population of the Faroe Islands was $15,230,16,348,18,000,19,617,21,352$, and 22,835 . We have assumed here that the population in 1901-05, 1906-10, 1911-14, 1915-19, 1920-21, 1922-23, 1924-25, and 1926 was 16,000, $17,00018,00020,00021,00022,000,23,000$, and 23,000 . The mean population of Iceland for 1901-05 has been taken from the official statistics of Iceland, that for 1906-26 has been computed from the estimates for December 31, 1906-19, 1921-26, and the census data for December 1, 1920, given in the official statistics of Iceland and Apergu 1922, p. 4, Aperçu 1925, p. 12, A perçu 1927, p. 14.

The births in 1881-1925 for the Faroe Islands and in 18911925 for Iceland were taken from the official Danish and Icelandish statistics. The births for 1841-80 or 1841-90 were estimated on the basis of the statements in the statistics of Denmark and Iceland, and the International Statistical Institute's Annuaire International de Statistique 1917, p. 34. The births for 1926 were taken from Apergu 1927, pp. 116117.

In view of the small population of these islands, no separate birth rates are given, all data being used only for computing birth rates by periods for Western and Northern Europe.

England and Wales. The official statistics (see Annual Report of the Registrar-General of Births, Deaths, and Marriages in England and Wales 188 r , pp. xliii, cxii, cxiv; idem, 1900, p. cxxv; idem, 19Io, pp. 2-4; The Registrar-General's Statistical Review of England and Wales for the Year 1926, Tables, Part II, Civil, pp. 2-5) give the estimated mid-year population for 1801-1926, the yearly births for 1838-1926, the quinquennial births for 1841-1925, the yearly birth rates for 1838-1926, and the quinquennial birth rates for 1841-1925. The data refer to the territory during those periods which

## 78

 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHScoincides with the present territory. The population figures, however, refer for 1915-1920 to the civilian population only; estimates of the total population for those years are given in Annual Reports of the Registrar-General 1915, p. x, 1916, p. 80, 1917, p. 82, 1918, p. 19, 1919, p. 89, 1920, p. x.

The mean population in 1838 -1926 has been assumed to be equal to the officially estimated total mid-year population of those years.

The yearly births for 1838-1926, the yearly birth rates for 1838-1926, and the quinquennial birth rates for 1841-1910 were taken as they were from the Annual Reports and the Statistical Review. The birth rates by periods for 1911-25 have been computed by relating the total births to the sum of the mean populations of all years covered by the period. The mean population, the births, and the birth rate for 1927 have been taken from Journal of the Royal Statistical Society, 1928, Vol. xci, pp. 295-96.

Scotland. The official statistics (see Annual Report of the Registrar-General of Births, Deaths, and Marriages in England I88r, pp. cxii-cxv; Annual Report of the Registrar-General for Scotland 1926, pp. lxxv-lxxvii give the estimated mid-year population for 1801-1926, the yearly births for 1855-1926, and the yearly birth rates for 1855-1926. The data refer to the territory in those years, which coincides with the present territory.

The mean population in 1841-1926 has been assumed to be equal to the estimated mid-year population of those years. The yearly births for 1855-1926 and the yearly birth rates for 1855-1926 were taken as they were from the official statistics. The mean population, the births, and the birth rate for 1927 have been taken from Journal of the Royal Statistical Society, 1928, Vol. xci, p. 298.

In order to include Scotland in the tables covering Western
and Northern Europe, it became necessary to make estimates for the births in the three quinquennial periods 1841-45, 1846-50, and 1850-55. We have here assumed that the birth rate was equal to that of England and Wales, namely 32.3, 32.8, and 33.9.

Ireland. The official statistics of Ireland (see Supplement to the Forty-Seventh Report of the Registrar-General of Marriages, Births, and Deaths, in Ireland, pp. vi, 60; Fifty-Seventh Detailed Annual Report of the Registrar-General for Ireland, p. v) give the estimated mid-year population for 1826-1920, the yearly births for 1864-1920, and the yearly birth rates for 1864-1920. The official statistics of Northern Ireland (see The RegistrarGeneral's First Annual Report containing General Abstracts of Marriages, Births and Dealhs registered in Northern Ireland during the year 1922, p. 6; Fifth Annual Report 1926, p. 6) give the estimated mid-year population for 1911-26, the yearly births for 1912-26, and the yearly birth rates for 1912-26. The official statistics of the Irish Free State (see Detailed Annual Report of the Registrar-General for Saorstat Eireann containing a General Abstract of the Numbers of Marriages, Births and Deaths registered in Saorstat Eireann during the year 1922, p. v; idem 1926, pp. viii, 68) give the estimated mid-year population for 1911-26, the yearly births for 1912-26, and the yearly birth rates for 1912-26. All data for Ireland refer to the territory of the respective periods which coincides with the present territory. The separate data of Northern Ireland and the Irish Free State for 1911-26 refer to the present territory as established in 1920.

The mean population in 1841-1926 has been assumed to be equal to the officially estimated mid-year population of those years, the mean population of Ireland for 1911-26 having been computed by adding the mid-year populations of Northern Ireland and the Irish Free State. But while, as a rule, we do
not question the official population estimates, we want to say in this connection that we think those estimates for 1842-50 to be too high. The population, according to the censuses of June 7, 1841, and March 30,1851, was 8,196,597 and 6,574,278. The Registrar-General assumes the population to have steadily increased until $8,295,061$ in the middle of 1845 , and then to have decreased to $8,287,848$ in $1846,8,025,274$ in 1847 , $7,639,800$ in 1848, $7,256,314$ in 1849, $6,877,549$ in 1850, and $6,514,473$ in 1851. Since the emigration was already rather large in 1841-46, we cannot believe that the population still increased in the first part of the forties and, as we, of course, accept the census figures of 1851, we do not believe that the population decreased by as much as $1,773,375$ from the middle of 1846 to the middle of 1851 . But as we have not sufficient evidence to prepare an adequate estimate of our own, we accept the official estimates for the whole period.

The births in 1864-1926 were taken as they were from the Reports of the Registrar-Generals, the births of Ireland for 1912-26 having been computed by adding the births of Northern Ireland and the Irish Free State.

The yearly birth rates of Ireland for 1864-1910 and of Northern Ireland and the Irish Free State for 1916-26 have been taken as they were from the Reports of the RegistrarGenerals; all other birth rates have been computed anew.

The mean population, the births, and the birth rate for 1927 have been taken from Journal of the Royal Statistical Society 1928, Vol. xci, pp. 300-01.

In order to include Ireland in the tables covering Western and Northern Europe it became necessary to make estimates for the births in the five quinquennial periods from 1841-45 to 1861-65. We have here assumed that the birth rate was 30 in the period 1841-45, 28 in the periods 1846-50, 1851-55, and 1856-60, and 26 in the period 1861-65.

Islands in the British Seas. None of the data for Great Britain and Ireland include the Isle of Man, Jersey, or Guernsey and its dependencies. But the reports of the Registrar-General of Wales and England (see Annual Report of the RegistrarGeneral of Births, Deaths, and Marriages in England and Wales, 188ı, p. xcvii, 1889, p. lv, 190I, p. cli; The RegistrarGeneral's Statistical Review of England and Wales for the Year 1926, Tables, Part II, Civil, p. 115) give separately the yearly births in those islands for 1851-1926.

In order to include the Islands in the British Seas in the table covering Western and Northern Europe, other sources and some estimates had to be resorted to. The mean population by quinquennial periods for 1841-1900 has been taken from the semi-official Swedish publication by Gustav Sundbärg, Aper çus Statistiques Internationaux, Dixième Annêe, p. 36. According to the censuses of April 1, 1901, April 3, 1911, and June 20, 1921, the population of those islandswas $150,370,148,915$, and 150,514 . We have assumed here that the population was 150,000 in 1901-05, 149,000 in 1906-14, 150,000 in 1915-21, and 151,000 in 1922-26. As to the births in 1841-50, we have assumed a birth rate of 28.

In-view of the small size of these islands, no separate birth rates are given, all data being used only for computing birth rates by periods for Western and Northern Europe.
Finland. The official statistics (see Elléments Dêmographiques Principaux de la Finlande pour les Annëes 1750-1890, Vol. I, pp. 39-40, Vol. II, pp. 128-29, 202-3; Annuaire Statistique de Finlande 1927, pp. 54-55; Mouvement de la Population en 1926, pp. 5,21) give the mean population by years and by quinquennial periods for 1751-1925 as well as the population on December 31, 1925, and 1926; the births and the birth rates by years for 1751-1926 and by quinquennial periods for 17511925. The data refer to the territory as of those years and,

## 82

## THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

therefore, exclude for 1751-1811 the government of Wiborg annexed on December 31, 1811 ( 185,000 inhabitants). From 1812 on, the territory of the respective periods coincides with the present territory.

The mean population for 1751-1925 by years and for 17511910 by periods, the births and the birth rates for 1751-1926 by years and for 1751-1910 by periods have been taken as they were from the official statistics. The mean population for 1926 has been computed from the official figures for December 31, 1925 and 1926. The birth rates by periods for 1911-25 have been computed by relating the total births to the sum of the mean populations of all years covered by the period.

France. The official Statistical Yearbook (Annuaire Statistique 1926, pp. 11*-12*) gives the mid-year population for 1802-1926, the yearly births by thousands for 1806-1926, and the yearly birth rates for 1806-1926. The data for 1806-60 refer to the territory according to the treaty of Paris of 1815; from 1861 on they include Savoy and the part of the county of Nice ceded by Italy through the treaty of Turin of March 24, 1860; from 1869 to 1918 they exclude Alsace-Lorraine ceded to Germany through the treaty of Frankfort in 1871; from 1919 on they again include Alsace-Lorraine. The data then refer to the territory respectively comprised for 1815-68 and 1871-1926, and at the same time to the present territory for 1861-68 and 1919-26.

The mean population in the territory included in 1806-68 and 1871-1926 has been assumed to be equal to the officially estimated mid-year population of those years, no attempt having been made to revise the figures for the Napoleonic period. The mean population including Alsace-Lorraine for 1869 and 1870 has been taken from the French official publication Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 37.

Since the yearly births are given only by thousands in the Yearbook, the actual figures had to be taken from other sources: those for 1806-1910 were taken from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement, Vol. I, pp. 36-37, Vol. II, p. 15, those for 1911-24, from Statistique du Mouvement de la Population, New Series, Vol. II, p. 1, Vol. III, pp. 170, 172, Vol. IV, p. Ixii, those for 1925-27 from Journal Officiel de la République Française, May 5, 1928. The births in Alsace-Lorraine for 1869-70 were taken from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement, Vol. I, p. 32. The births by quinquennial periods for 1806-1910 have been taken from ibid., Vol. I, p. 158, Vol. II, p. 62*, the figure for 1866-70 having been revised byincluding for 1869 and 1870 Alsace-Lorraine.

The yearly birth rates for 1806-1868 and 1871-1927 have been taken as they were from Annuaire Statistique 1926, pp. 11*-12*, and Journal Officiel de la République Française, May 5, 1928; those for 1869 and 1870 were computed by including AlsaceLorraine. The quinnenial birth rates for 1806-1865 and 18711910 were taken as they were from Statistique Internationale $d u$ Mouvement, Vol. I, p. 166, Vol. II, pp. 68-69. The birth rates for 1866-70 and for the periods from 1911-14 on, have been computed by relating the total births to the sum of the mean populations of all years covered by the period.

Aside from this series of data referring for 1815-1926 to the territory of the time considered, it was deemed advisable, as has been explained before, to give for 1841-1926 data referring to the present territory. In order to do this, Savoy and the part of Nice, ceded by Italy in 1860, had to be included for 1841-60, and Alsace-Lorraine had to be included for 1871-1918. There exist neither population nor birth statistics prior to 1861 for the territories ceded by Italy. Their population, according to the French census of April/May, 1861, was 669,059 (see Résultats Généraux du Dénombrement de 186r, p.ixi). We have
here assumed that the mean population in the four quinquennial periods from 1841-45 to 1856-60 was $593,000,614,000,635,000$, and 657,000 , and that the birth rate all the time was 35 . As to Alsace-Lorraine, the mean population and the births for 18711910 have been taken from Statistik des Deutsches Reichs, Vol. 240, p. [132]. The mean population for 1911-16 has been taken from Statistik des Deutschen Reicks, Vol. 256, p. 4, Vol. 266, p. 4, Vol. 275, p. 4, Vol. 276, pp. 4, 134, 264; the mean population for 1917-18, in accordance with Vol. 276, pp. xxii, (4), (116), has been assumed to have been the same as in 1916; the births for 1911-16 have been taken from Vol. 275, pp. 13*, 17*, Vol. 307, pp. 9*, 12*; the births for 1917 and 1918 have been assumed to have been, as in 1915-16, $1 / 4$ of the births in all Germany.

Germany. The official statistics (Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 44, p. 2, Vol. 240, p. [110], Statistisches Jahrbuch für das Deutsche Reich 1927, pp. 8, 28, Wirtschaft und Statistik, 1928, pp. 114, 380) give the mean population for 1841-1926, the yearly births for 1841-1927, and the yearly birth rates for 1871-1927, all data being given for 18411870 also by quinquennial periods. The population data for 1841-1918 refer to the pre-war territory, those for 1919 to the pre-war territory without Alsace-Lorraine and the part of the province of Posen ceded to Poland. Those for 1920 and 1921 are as for 1919 but without the Memel Territory, the Free City of Danzig, the territories ceded to Poland without plebiscite, to Czechoslovakia, Denmark, and Belgium. Those for 1922-27 are as for 1920-21, but without the part of Upper-Silesia ceded to Poland according to the note of the Ambassadors' Conference of October 20, 1921. Since Alsace-Lorraine belonged to France until 1871, and since the Saar Territory has been at least temporarily separated from Germany through the Treaty of Versailles, this series of population data refers only to the territory
of the years specified for 1871-1919. The Statistical Yearbook 1927 (p. 8) contains, however, another series of population data for 1920-26 excluding the Saar Territory, and this series, then, refers to the territory of the time specified and for 1922-26 also to the present territory. The birth figures for 1841-1916 and the birth rates for 1871-1916 refer to the territory of the corresponding period, and, therefore, exclude the Island of Helgoland for 1871-90; from 1917 on, they are exclusive of Alsace-Lorraine; for 1919-20 they correspond to the first, and for 1921-26 to the second series of population data. This series of births and birth rates, then, refers for 1871-1916, 1919, and 1921-27 to the territory of the time in question, which for 1922-27 coincides with the present territory.

In order to establish a continuous series from 1841 to 1927 for the territory of the time specified, first of all, Alsace-Lorraine had to be excluded for 1841-70. It may perhaps appear altogether preposterous to speak of a "Germany" before the Empire was founded, yet for statistical purposes it seems justifiable to anticipate for 1841-70 the later Empire, only excluding AlsaceLorraine which during that whole period belonged to France. The mean population and the births of "the territory of the time specified" were then computed for 1841-70 by deducting from the official figures the mean population and the births in Alsace-Lorraine (see Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 44, p. 48), the birth rates being then arrived at by relating the births to the mean population. The mean population for 18711926 and the births and the birth rates for 1871-1916, 1919, and 1921-27 were taken from the official sources. The births for 1917-18 were arrived at by adding for Alsace-Lorraine $1 / 47$ of the figures in Statistical Yearbook 1927, p. 28; the births for 1920 by deducting the births in the Saar Territory (see Bericht des Statistischen Amtes des Saargebietes, Vol. V, p. 39).

In order to establish a continuous series from 1841 to 1927
for the present territory a great mass of computations would be necessary since the territory of the time considered coincides for 1922-27 only with the present territory, and since boundaries have changed materially. The German Statistical Office (Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 336, p. 1) has estimated the number of births in the present territory for 1913 and 1919-21. These figures were taken as they were for 1919-21. As to the mean population of the present territory, we have estimated it for 1919 at $59,500,000$ and for 1920-21 at $60,500,000$. For the periods preceding 1919, it would have been necessary first to include for 1841-90 the Island of Helgoland, second to exclude for 1871-1918 Alsace-Lorraine and for 18411918 the other territories ceded as a consequence of the Treaty of Versailles as well as the Saar Territory. The population of Helgoland, when the island came to Germany, was so small ( 2,000 inhabitants) that it could be altogether neglected. The exclusion of Alsace-Lorraine was carried out along the lines described above (see France). For the territories ceded to Poland, to the Free City of Danzig, to the Memel Territory, and to Czechoslovakia, the necessary deductions, unfortunately, could not be effected in a clean-cut manner, since no separate statistics are available for those territories for the time preceding their cession. A rather crude method had, therefore, to be applied in estimating their population and births for 1841-1918. In 1910, according to the census, the total population of those territories amounted to $4,375,275$ or 6.74 per cent of the total population of Germany $(64,925,993)$. If this percentage had stayed the same for the whole period under consideration and if the birth rate had been all the time the same in the ceded districts as in the remainder of Germany, all that would be necessary would be to deduct for each year 6.74 per cent from the population and from the number of births of Germany. But the percentage of the population living in those districts
had been considerably larger in former times, and their birth rate always was especially high. No uniform percentage, therefore, can be applied either to the basic population nor to the births. It then becomes necessary to first ascertain in which provinces the ceded districts were located.

| Province | Population 1910 |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Totas | In Cemed Territory | Per Cent |
| East Prussia | 2,064,175 | 166,025 | 8.04 |
| West Prussia | 1,703,474 | 1,295,334 | 76.04 |
| Pomerania | 1,716,921 | 224 | 0.01 |
| Posen | 2,099,831 | 1,946,461 | 92.70 |
| Silesia | 5,225,962 | 967,231 | 18.51 |

Pomerania can be neglected, since the ceded district was quite unimportant. As to the other four provinces, we have assumed that the ceded districts comprised always the same percentage of the population of the province to which they belonged as in 1910, and that the birth rate was always the same in the ceded district as in the entire province. The following percentages were then deducted from the population and from the number of births in Germany (including Alsace-Lorraine):

| Period |  |  | Popolation | Brites |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1841-50 | - • - | - - . - | 7.8 | 9.2 |
| 1851-60 | . . . . | . . . . . | 7.9 | 9.3 |
| 1861-70 | . . . . | . . . . . | 8.0 | 9.3 |
| 1871-80 | . . . . | . . . . . | 7.9 | 8.8 |
| 1881-90 | - | - . . . | 7.6 | 8.6 |
| 1891-1900 | . . . . | - | 7.2 | 8.3 |
| 1901-10. | . . . | - . . . | 6.9 | 8.1 |
| 1911-18. | . . . . | . . . . . | 6.7 | 8.1 |

## 88

 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHSAs to the Saar Territory, the population for December 1, 1910, could be taken from the German official statistics (see Statistisches Jahrbuch für das Deutsche Reich 1927, p. 10) and the population of December 31, 1911-1918 as well as the births in 1911-18 from the Saar Territory's official statistics (see Saar Territory). The mean population has been computed from the official figures (by assuming for 1911 that it was equal to the average of the population on December 1, 1910, and December 31, 1911). But no attempt has been made to make any deduction for the Saar Territory in 1841-1910. The same is true for the territories ceded to Belgium and Denmark. The population of Eupen and Malmedy, being 60,003 on December 1, 1910, and 60,213 on December 31, 1920, has been assumed to have been 60,000 in each year from 1911 to 1918, while the birth rate has been estimated equal to that of the whole province of Rhineland. The population of the part of Sleswig ceded to Denmark, being 166,348 on December 1, 1910, and 163,622 on February 1, 1921, has been assumed to have been 167,000 in 1911-14 and 165,000 in 1915-18 while the birth rate has been estimated equal to that of the whole province of Sleswig.

The reader should then keep in mind that the data for the mean population and the births in the "present territory" of Germany are not altogether homogeneous: they include for 1841-1910 the Saar Territory and the districts ceded to Belgium and Denmark, i.e. territories with 878,000 inhabitants at the end of that period.

Saar Territory. The official statistics (see Bericht des Statistischen Amtes des Saargebietes, Vol. V, p. 39) give the population on December 31, 1911-26, the yearly births and the yearly birth rates for 1911-26. All data refer to the present territory. The Saar Territory has not been included in the tables as a separate country, but the data have been used in computing the population and the births in the
present territory of Germany for 1911-18 and in Western Europe for 1919-26.

Holland. The official statistics (see Jaarcijfers over i887 en vorige Jaren, p. 8; Jaarcijfers voor het Koninkrijk der Nederlanden Rijk in Europa 1904, p. 8, 1915, p. 11; Jaarcijfers voor Nederland 1923-1924, p. 11, 1927, p. 13) give the mean population, the yearly births, and the yearly birth rates for 1870-1927. Methorst ${ }^{15}$ gives the yearly birth rates from 1840 on. The mean population, the births and the birth rates by quinquennial periods are to be found in Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, pp. 156, 162, 165. All data refer to the territory corresponding to the respective years, which for the entire period coincides with the present territory.

For 1841-70 the mean population and the births have been taken from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement, the yearly birth rates from Methorst; the birth rates by quinquennial periods have been computed by taking the average of the birth rates given by Methorst, which do not altogether agree with those in Statistique Internationale du Mouvement, Vol. I, p. 33. For 1871-1927 the mean population, the births, and the yearly birth rates have been taken from Jaarzijfers; the birth rates by periods have been computed by relating the total births to the sum of the mean populations of all years covered by the period.

Luxemburg. The official statistics (see Note Statistique, Extrait de L' "Annuaire Officiel 1928," p. 6) give the yearly births and the yearly birth rates for 1891-1926. The data refer to the territory corresponding to the respective period coinciding uniformly with the present territory.

In order to include Luxemburg in the table covering Western and Northern Europe, other sources and some estimates had

[^27]
## 90 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

to be resorted to. The mean population by quinquennial periods for 1841-1900 has been taken from Sundbärg's Aperçus Statistiques Internationaux, p. 37, the mean population for 19011910 from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. II, p. 14. According to the censuses of December 1, 1910 and 1916, the population was 259,891 and 263,824 ; for December 31, 1921, the International Statistical Office has estimated the population at 261,236 . We have here assumed that the mean population was 262,000 in 1911-14, 263,000 in 1915-19, and 261,000 in 1920-21. For the years 1922-27, the mean population has been computed from the estimates for December 31, 1921 to 1926, published in Apergu 1927, p. 18, and Bulletin Mensuel (published by the International Statistical Institute), May 1928, p. $45 \cdot$

The births for 1891-1926 were taken from the official statistics, those for 1927 from Bulletin Mensuel, August 1927, p. 89, November 1927, p. 45, February 1928, p. 45, May 1928, p. 45. For 1841-90, the births were estimated by assuming that the birth rate was equal to that of Belgium.

In view of the small size of the country, no separate birth rates are given, all data being used only for computing birth rates by periods in Western and Northern Europe.

Norway. The official statistics (see Statistiske Oversikter 1926, pp. 4-9; Statistisk Årbok for Kongeriket Norge 1926 og 1927, pp. 4, 16-17; Statistiske Meddelelser 1928, pp. 90-92) give the population on July 1, by years for 1735-1925 and by quinquennial periods for 1735-1925 as well as the population on December 31, 1925, 1926, and 1927; the births and the birth rates by years for 1735-1927 and by quinquennial periods for 1735-1925. The data refer to the territory corresponding to the respective period coinciding uniformly with the present territory.

The mean population for 1735-1925 by years and for 1735-

1910 by periods, the births and the birth rates for 1735-1927 by years and for 1735-1910 by periods have been taken as they were from the official statistics. The mean population for 1926 and 1927 has been computed from the official figures for December 31, 1925-27. The birth rates by periods for 1911-25 have been computed by relating the total births to the sum of the mean populations of all years covered by the period.

Sweden. The official statistics (Statistisk Arsbok för Sverige 1922, pp. 30-32, 1927, pp. 47-48) give the mean population, the births, and the birth rates by years for 1749-1926 and by periods for 1749-1925. The data refer to the territory corresponding to the respective period coinciding uniformly with the present territory.

All data were taken as they were from the official statistics, the birth rates by periods for 1911-25 having been computed by relating the total births to the sum of the mean populations of all years covered by the period.

Switzerland. The official statistics (see Schweizerische Statistik, 112. Lieferung, pp. 7*, 68, 158. Lieferung, pp. 8*-9*, 170. Lieferung, p. 65*; Statistisches Jahrbuch der Schweiz 1909, p. 17, 1926, pp. 46-48; Bulletin des Eidgenoessischen Gesundheitsamtes 1928, p. 111) give the population for the middle of the decades from 1831 to 1870, the mean population by years for 1851-1926 and by quinquennial periods for 1851-1910; the approximate number of births, including still-births, by years and by quinquennial periods for $1836-70$, and the live-births by years for 1870-1927 and by quinquennial periods for 18711910; the birth rates (including still-births) by years and by quinquennial periods for 1851-70, the live-birth rates by years for 1870-1926 and by quinquennial periods for 1871-1910. The data refer to the territory of the respective years embraced, coinciding throughout the period with the present territory.

The mean population for 1851-1910, and the births and the
birth rates for 1870-1926 were taken as they were from the official statistics, the birth rates by periods for 1911-25 having been computed by relating the total live-births to the sum of the mean populations of all years covered by the period. All other data necessary to include Switzerland in the tables covering Western and Northern Europe had to be arrived at by estimates of our own. The population of Switzerland, according to the census statistics, was $2,190,258$ in January/February, 1837, and 2,392,740 on March 18-23, 1850. The Statistical Office of Switzerland has estimated the population for the middle of $1841-50$ at $2,320,729$. We have here assumed that the mean population in 1841-45 was 2,285,000 and in 1846-50 $2,361,000$. As to the number of live-births in 1841-69, it has been assumed that they constituted 95 per cent of all births.

Aside from the birth rates of the individual countries, we have given in the text (pages 9-10) birth rates for the whole of Western and Northern Europe. The computation of such birth rates which, as has been explained (pages 14-15), tends to eliminate divergencies occurring in smaller countries, is very easy whenever the combined countries comprise the same territory all the time. Changes in the frontiers of the individual countries can indeed be neglected as long as the boundaries of the aggregate territory of the group do not change. The computation of the yearly birth rate of Western and Northern Europe from 1870 to 1914 (see page 10) does not then present any inconvenience. But the problem becomes much more difficult if one attempts to make the computation for the post-war period. The cessions of German territory to Belgium, Denmark, and France may again be neglected, since it would not influence the final result whether those territories appear in the total of Germany or in the total of any other country of the group. But the territories ceded in the

East must be accounted for in some way. They must either be added to the group for the post-war period or they must be deducted for all former years. Since these territories belong rather to Eastern Europe than to Western Europe, it was deemed proper to make the necessary deductions for the former years, which is to consider the present eastern frontiers of Germany as the eastern frontiers of Western Europe for the entire period under consideration. It might then seem that it would suffice to add the population and the births of the countries of Western and Northern Europe, as given in the tables pp. 98-101, taking for France and Germany the figures for the present territory. But such a total would not include Eupen and Malmedy for 1911-19, the part of the province of Sleswig ceded to Denmark for 1911-19, nor the Saar Territory for 1911-26. In order to account for this deficiency we have supplemented the figures for 1911-18 according to the method described on page 88. We have further assumed that the population of Eupen and Malmedy, which on December 31, 1920 was 60,213 , had been 60,000 in 1919; and that the population of the part of Sleswig ceded to Denmark which on February 1, 1921 was 163,622 , had been 163,000 in 1919. As to the birth rates in 1919 we have assumed them to be equal to those for Rhineland and for Sleswig, namely, 20.3 and 18.3 respectively. As to the Saar Territory, we have computed the mean population and have taken the births from Bericht des Statistischen Amtes des Saargebietes, Vol. V, p. 39. All those items have been included in the table on page 9.

Yearly Birti Rates, 1735-1927

1. 1735-1815

| Yeaz | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Fut- } \\ & \text { Haxt } \end{aligned}$ | Now- | sk | Year | Dean- | Fint | France | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Nor- } \\ & \text { WAI } \end{aligned}$ | Swnues |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1735 | - | 29.4 | - | 1776 | - | 39.0 | - | 28.8 | 32.9 |
| 1736 |  | 30.7 | - | 1777 | - | 40.1 |  | 31.3 | 33.0 |
| 1737 | - | 30.5 | - | 1778 | - | 42.7 | - | 31.2 | 34.8 |
| 1738 | - | 28.1 | - | 1779 | - | 432 |  | 30.2 | 36.7 |
| 1739 | - | 30.9 | - | 1780 | - | 41.2 | - | 32.5 | 35.7 |
| 1740 | - | 29.6 | - | 1781 | - | 37.7 |  | 31.5 | 33.5 |
| 1741 |  | 27.1 |  | 1782 |  | 41.7 |  | 30.9 | 32.0 |
| 1742 |  | 26.3 |  | 1783 |  | 40.0 | - | 27.7 | 30.3 |
| 1743 |  | 28.5 | - | 1784 |  | 42.7 |  | 30.5 | 31.5 |
| 1744 | - | 30.1 | - | 1785 | - | 39.8 |  | 28.9 | 31.4 |
| 1745 | - | 32.8 |  | 1786 | - | 39.9 | - | 30.6 | 32.9 |
| 1746 | - | 28.2 | - | 1787 | - | 40.4 | - | 29.3 | 31.5 |
| 1747 | - | 33.0 | - | 1788 | - | 36.1 |  | 30.8 | 33.9 |
| 1748 | - | 32.9 | - | 1789 | - | 34.2 |  | 30.7 | 32.0 |
| 1749 | - | 33.0 | 33.8 | 1790 | - | 37.0 |  | 32.1 | 30.5 |
| 1750 |  | 30.6 | 36.4 | 1791 |  | 36.0 |  | 32.7 | 32.6 |
| 1751 | 44.3 | 35.0 | 38.7 | 1792 | - | 42.2 | - | 34.7 | 36.6 |
| 1752 | 44.7 | 33.5 | 35.9 | 1793 |  | 43.8 | - | 34.0 | 34.4 |
| 1753 | 44.1 | 34.8 | 36.1 | 1794 |  | 41.4 |  | 33.7 | 33.8 |
| 1754 | 46.4 | 35.3 | 37.2 | 1795 |  | 42.1 |  | 32.4 | 32.0 |
| 1755 | 46.9 | 33.5 | 37.5 | 1796 |  | 39.7 |  | 31.6 | 34.7 |
| 1756 | 45.8 | 36.1 | 36.1 | 1797 |  | 41.2 |  | 32.8 | 34.8 |
| 1757 | 43.3 | 34.5 | 32.6 | 1798 |  | 38.6 |  | 32.3 | 33.7 |
| 1758 | 42.3 | 33.6 | 33.4 | 1799 | - | $\cdot 38.7$ |  | 32.6 | 32.0 |
| 1759 | 44.5 | 32.3 | 33.6 | 1800 | 29.9 | 37.6 |  | 77 | 28.7 |
| 1760 | 46.6 | 34.9 | 35.7 | 1801 | 31.1 | 39.6 | - | 27.7 | 30.0 |
| 1761 | 45.8 | 35.9 | 34.8 | 1802 | 32.2 | 39.2 |  | 27.6 | 31.7 |
| 1762 | 41.3 | 35.8 | 35.1 | 1803 | 33.1 | 35.6 |  | 28.9 | 31.4 |
| 1763 | 43.0 | 34.5 | 35.0 | 1804 | 32.2 | 39.1 |  | 27.7 | 31.9 |
| 1764 | 45.7 | 35.8 | 34.7 | 1805 | 32.8 | 38.4 |  | 29.2 | 31.7 |
| 1765 | 42.9 | 34.5 | 33.4 | 1806 | 30.2 | 35.7 | 31.4 | 29.6 | 30.8 |
| 1766 | 41.5 | 34.0 | 33.8 | 1807 | 31.0 | 36.2 | 31.8 | 29.0 | 31.2 |
| 1767 | 40.7 | 35.1 | 35.4 | 1808 | 30.6 | 30.4 | 31.3 | 26.9 | 30.4 |
| 1768 | 42.9 | 32.8 | 33.6 | 1809 | 29.3 | 28.6 | 32.0 | 22.2 | 26.7 |
| 1769 | 42.4 | 33.7 | 33.1 | 1810 | 30.3 | 40.5 | 31.8 | 26.3 | 32.9 |
| 1770 | 40.9 | 32.1 | 33.0 | 1811 | 30.5 | 36.4 | 31.6 | 26.7 | 35.3 |
| 1771 | 38.0 | 31.6 | 32.2 | 1812 | 29.8 | 38.9 | 30.1 | 29.1 | 33.6 |
| 1772 | 37.6 | 28.2 | 28.9 | 1813 | 29.1 | 35.6 | 30.5 | 25.6 | 29.7 |
| 1773 | 37.9 | 25.0 | 25.5 | 1814 | 30.4 | 36.7 | 33.9 | 24.2 | 31.2 |
| 1774 | 40.3 | 28.3 | 34.5 | 1815 | 34.1 | 37.5 | 32.5 | 29.9 | 34.8 |
| 1775 | 40.4 | 33.8 | 35.6 |  |  |  |  |  |  |

## BIRTHS AND BIRTH RATES

2. 1816-1854

| Year | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Bet } \\ & \text { GIUM } \end{aligned}$ | DenMARE | EngLAND AND Wales | Fintand | France | Germany | How LaND | Norway | Sweden |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1816 | - | 32.9 | - | 38.8 | 32.9 | - | - | 35.1 | 35.3 |
| 1817 | - | 32.8 | - | 39.0 | 31.8 | - | - | 32.5 | 33.4 |
| 1818 | - | 32.1 | - | 38.4 | 30.6 | - | - | 30.8 | 33.8 |
| 1819 | - | 32.5 |  | 36.1 | 32.9 | - | $\square$ | 31.9 | 33.0 |
| 1820 | - | 31.5 |  | 36.6 | 31.7 | $\square$ | $\square$ | 33.3 | 33.0 |
| 1821 | - | 32.1 | $\square$ | 41.4 | 31.7 | - | - | 34.7 | 35.4 |
| 1822 | - | 33.7 | - | 35.6 | 31.7 | - | - | 32.9 | 35.9 |
| 1823 |  | 32.6 | - | 40.3 | 31.2 | - | - | 33.9 | 36.8 |
| 1824 | $\square$ | 31.3 | $\square$ | 37.8 | 31.6 | - | - | 32.5 | 34.6 |
| 1825 |  | 31.3 | - | 38.5 | 31.0 | - | - | 34.3 | 36.5 |
| 1826 | - | 31.4 | - | 37.6 | 31.4 | - | - | 34.8 | 34.8 |
| 1827 |  | 29.2 | - | 36.7 | 30.8 | - | - | 32.0 | 31.3 |
| 1828 | $\sim$ | 30.3 | - | 39.3 | 30.5 | - | - | 31.8 | 33.6 |
| 1829 | - | 29.6 | - | 38.7 | 30.0 | - | - | 33.6 | 34.9 |
| 1830 |  | 28.9 | - | 36.6 | 29.9 | $\square$ | $\square$ | 32.3 | 32.9 |
| 1831 | 33.1 | 29.7 | - | 35.2 | 30.3 | - | - | 31.0 | 30.5 |
| 1832 | 31.5 | 27.0 | - | 34.5 | 28.6 | - | - | 29.9 | 30.9 |
| 1833 | 33.4 | 32.2 | - | 30.2 | 29.5 | - | - | 30.7 | 34.1 |
| 1834 | 33.5 | 33.0 |  | 36.6 | 29.8 | - | - | 31.7 | 33.7 |
| 1835 | 34.0 | 31.7 |  | 34.3 | 29.9 | - | - | 32.6 | 32.7 |
| 1836 | 34.1 | 30.5 | - | 31.1 | 29.2 | - | - | 29.4 | 31.8 |
| 1837 | 33.5 | 30.0 | - | 31.6 | 28.0 | - | - | 28.7 | 30.8 |
| 1838 | 35.4 | 29.8 | 30.3 | 31.8 | 28.5 | - | - | 27.7 | 29.4 |
| 1839 | 33.8 | 29.0 | 31.7 | 33.7 | 28.2 | - |  | 26.7 | 29.5 |
| 1840 | 34.1 | 30.4 | 31.8 | 34.7 | 27.9 |  | 35.1 | 27.8 | 31.4 |
| 1841 | 33.6 | 29.7 | 32.2 | 34.0 | 28.5 | 36.6 | 35.5 | 29.8 | 30.3 |
| 1842 | 32.5 | 30.1 | 32.1 | 37.2 | 28.5 | 37.8 | 34.2 | 30.7 | 31.7 |
| 1843 | 31.7 | 29.8 | 32.3 | 35.8 | 28.2 | 36.2 | 33.8 | 30.2 | 30.8 |
| 1844 | 31.6 | 30.3 | 32.6 | 35.0 | 27.5 | 36.0 | 34.4 | 29.9 | 32.2 |
| 1845 | 32.0 | 30.6 | 32.5 | 35.7 | 27.9 | 37.5 | 34.2 | 31.2 | 31.5 |
| 1846 | 27.7 | 30.1 | 33.8 | 33.2 | 27.3 | 36.2 | 31.4 | 31.1 | 29.9 |
| 1847 | 27.2 | 30.6 | 31.5 | 33.9 | 25.4 | 33.6 | 28.6 | 30.8 | 29.6 |
| 1848 | 27.7 | 30.6 | 32.4 | 36.5 | 26.5 | 33.5 | 30.1 | 29.7 | 30.3 |
| 1849 | 30.5 | 31.0 | 32.9 | 37.5 | 27.7 | 38.5 | 34.2 | 32.0 | 32.8 |
| 1850 | 29.8 | 31.4 | 33.4 | 35.7 | 26.8 | 37.4 | 34.4 | 31.0 | 31.9 |
| 1851 | 30.2 | 30.1 | 34.2 | 38.2 | 27.1 | 36.9 | 34.7 | 31.9 | 31.7 |
| 1852 | 29.9 | 33.2 | 34.2 | 35.0 | 26.8 | 35.7 | 35.0 | 31.0 | 30.7 |
| 1853 | 28.2 | 31.6 | 33.3 | 35.1 | 26.0 | 34.9 | 32.7 | 32.0 | 31.4 |
| 1854 | 28.9 | 32.7 | 34.1 | 37.5 | 25.5 | 34.3 | 32.4 | 34.2 | 33.5 |

3. 1855-1894

| Year | Belaidm | Denmark | $\begin{gathered} \text { England } \\ \text { AND } \\ \text { Wales } \end{gathered}$ | Scotland | Ireland | Finland | France | Germany | HoLLAND | Norway | SmEDEN | SwitzerLAND |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1855 | 27.4 | 31.9 | 33.7 | 31.3 | - | 35.8 | 25.0 | 32.5 | 31.6 | 33.4 | 31.7 | - |
| 1856 | 29.4 | 32.4 | 34.4 | 34.0 | - | 36.3 | 26.3 | 33.7 | 32.3 | 32.2 | 31.5 | - |
| 1857 | 31.5 | 32.9 | 34.4 | 34.3 | - | 32.8 | 25.9 | 36.3 | 34.2 | 33.0 | 32.4 |  |
| 1858 | 31.5 | 33.2 | 33.7 | 34.4 | - | 36.5 | 26.7 | 37.1 | 32.0 | 33.5 | 34.8 | - |
| 1859 | 32.2 | 33.6 | 35.0 | 35.0 | - | 35.8 | 27.9 | 37.7 | 34.7 | 34.8 | 35.0 | - |
| 1860 | 30.8 | 32.6 | 34.3 | 35.6 | $\square$ | 36.4 | 26.2 | 36.6 | 31.9 | 33.3 | 34.8 | - |
| 1861 | 31.0 | 31.6 | 34.6 | 34.9 | - | 37.8 | 26.9 | 35.9 | 35.4 | 30.7 | 32.6 | - |
| 1862 | 30.3 | 30.8 | 35.0 | 34.6 | $\cdots$ | 37.3 | 26.5 | 35.6 | 33.2 | 32.1 | 33.4 | $\square$ |
| 1863 | 32.0 | 30.9 | 35.3 | 35.0 | - | 36.2 | 26.9 | 37.7 | 36.3 | 32.7 | 33.6 | $\pm$ |
| 1864 | 31.7 | 30.1 | 35.4 | 35.6 | 24.2 | 39.3 | 26.6 | 38.1 | 35.6 | 31.9 | 33.6 | - |
| 1865 | 31.5 | 31.1 | 35.4 | 35.5 | 25.9 | 34.2 | 26.5 | 37.9 | 36.1 | 31.9 | 32.8 | - |
| 1866 | 32.2 | 32.0 | 35.2 | 35.4 | 26.5 | 32.0 | 26.4 | 38.1 | 35.4 | 31.7 | 33.1 | $\square$ |
| 1867 | 32.3 | 30.3 | 35.4 | 35.1 | 26.3 | 32.3 | 26.4 | 37.0 | 35.4 | 30.1 | 30.8 | - |
| 1868 | 31.7 | 31.0 | 35.8 | 35.3 | 26.7 | 24.6 | 25.7 | 37.1 | 34.9 | 29.5 | 27.5 | - |
| 1869 | 31.8 | 29.3 | 34.8 | 34.3 | 26.7 | 33.7 | 26.0 | 38.0 | 34.3 | 28.9 | 28.2 | -8 |
| 1870 | 32.6 | 30.3 | 35.2 | 34.6 | 27.7 | 36.3 | 25.9 | 38.7 | 36.1 | 29.2 | 28.8 | 29.8 |
| 1871 | 31.1 | 30.1 | 35.0 | 34.5 | 28.1 | - 37.3 | 22.9 | 34.5 | 35.4 | 29.3 | 30.4 | 29.0 |
| 1872 | 32.5 | 30.3 | 35.6 | 34.9 | 27.8 | 36.4 | 26.7 | 39.5 | 36.0 | 30.0 | 30.0 | 29.8 |
| 1873 | 32.7 | 30.8 | 35.4 | 34.8 | 27.1 | 37.0 | 26.0 | 39.7 | 36.2 | 29.9 | 308 | 29.7 |
| 1874 | 32.9 | 30.9 | 36.0 | 35.6 | 26.6 | 37.9 | 26.2 | 40.1 | 36.4 | 31.0 | 30.8 | 30.4 |
| 1875 | 32.7 | 31.9 | 35.4 | 35.2 | 26.1 | 36.6 | 25.9 | 40.6 | 36.5 | 31.5 | 31.2 | 31.8 |
| 1876 | 32.9 | 32.6 | 36.3 | 35.6 | 26.4 | 36.7 | 26.2 | 40.9 | 37.1 | 31.5 | 30.8 | 32.8 |
| 1877 | 32.6 | 32.3 | 36.0 | 35.3 | 26.2 | 38.2 | 25.5 | 40.0 | 36.5 | 31.7 | 31.1 | 32.0 |
| 1878 | 31.7 | 31.6 | 35.6 | 34.9 | 25.1 | 35.4 | 25.2 | 38.9 | 36.1 | 31.5 | 29.8 | 31.3 |
| 1879 1880 | 31.7 31.1 | 31.9 31.7 | 34.7 34.2 | 34.3 336 | 25.2 | 37.8 | 25.1 | 38.9 37.6 | 36.6 | 32.1 30.9 | 30.5 | 30.5 |
| 1880 | 31.1 | 31.7 | 34.2 | 33.6 | 24.7 | 36.5 | 24.6 | 37.6 | 35.5 | 30.9 | 29.4 | 29.6 |
| 1881 | 31.6 | 32.2 | 33.9 | 33.7 | 24.5 | 35.0 | 24.9 | 37.0 | 35.0 | 30.0 | 29.1 | 29.8 |
| 1882 | 31.4 | 32.3 | 33.8 | 33.5 | 24.0 | 36.3 | 24.8 | 37.2 | 35.3 | 30.6 | 29.4 | 28.9 |
| 1883 | 30.7 | 31.8 | 33.5 | 32.8 | 23.5 | 35.9 | 24.8 | 36.6 | 34.3 | 31.0 | 28.9 | 28.5 |
| 1884 | 30.7 | 33.3 | 33.6 | 33.7 | 23.9 | 36.1 | 24.7 | 37.2 | 34.9 | 31.6 | 30.0 | 28.3 |
| 1885 | 30.1 | 32.5 | 32.9 | 32.7 | 23.5 | 34.2 | 24.3 | 37.0 | 34.4 | 31.5 | 29.4 | 27.7 |
| 1886 | 29.8 | 32.4 | 32.8 | 32.9 | 23.2 | 35.3 | 23.9 | 37.1 | 34.6 | 30.9 | 29.8 | 27.8 |
| 1887 | 29.5 | 31.7 | 31.9 | 31.8 | 23.1 | 36.2 | 23.5 | 36.9 | 33.7 | 31.4 | 29.7 | 27.9 |
| 1888 | 29.3 | 31.5 | 31.2 | 31.3 30.9 | 22.8 | 34.9 | 23.1 | 36.6 | 33.7 | 30.4 | 28.8 | 27.7 |
| 1889 1890 | 29.3 | 31.2 30.5 | 31.1 | 30.9 30.4 | 22.7 | 33.4 32.9 | 23.0 21.8 | 36.4 | 33.2 32.9 | 29.6 30.4 | 27.7 28.0 | 27.6 26.6 |
| 1890 | 29.0 | 30.5 | 30.2 | 30.4 | 22.3 | 32.9 | 21.8 | 35.7 | 32.9 | 30.4 | 28.0 | 26.6 |
| 1891 | 29.8 | 31.0 | 31.4 | 31.2 | 23.1 | 34.3 | 22.6 | 37.0 | 33.7 | 30.8 | 28.3 | 28.2 |
| 1892 | 28.8 | 29.6 30.8 | 30.4 30.7 | 30.7 30.8 | 22.5 | 31.5 29.9 | 22.3 | 35.7 36.8 | 32.0 33.8 | 29.6 | 27.0 | 27.7 |
| 1893 | 29.4 | 30.8 30.4 | 30.7 29.6 | 30.8 29.9 | 23.0 23.0 | 29.9 30.8 | 22.8 | 36.8 35.9 | 33.8 32.7 | 30.3 29.6 | 27.4 | 27.9 27.3 |

4．1895－1927

| Year | Belciva | Den－ mark | $\begin{array}{\|c\|} \text { Encland } \\ \text { AND } \\ \text { Wales } \end{array}$ | Scot－ LAND | $\begin{gathered} \text { North- } \\ \text { ERN } \\ \text { IRELAND } \end{gathered}$ | Irise Free State | Ireland （Total） | Finland | France | Ger－ MANY | HoL LaND | Nor－ WAY | SWEDEN | SwITzEP－ LAND |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1895 | 28.7 | 30.3 | 30.3 | 30.0 | － | － | 23.3 | 32.6 | 21.7 | 36.1 | 32.8 | 30.4 | 27.5 | 27.3 |
| 1896 | 29.2 | 30.5 | 29.6 | 30.4 | － |  | 23.7 | 32.1 31.9 | 22.5 | 36.3 | 32.7 | 30.0 30.0 | 27.2 26.7 | 28.1 28.3 |
| 1897 | 29.2 | 29.8 | 29.6 | 30.0 |  |  | 23.5 | 31.9 | 22.3 | 36.0 | 32.7 31.9 | 30.0 | 27.1 | 28.5 |
| 1898 | 28.8 | 30.2 | 29.3 | 30.1 |  |  | 23.3 23.1 | 34.0 33.2 | 21.8 21.9 | 36.1 35.9 | 31.9 32.1 | 30.9 29.9 | 26.4 | 29.0 |
| 1899 | 29.0 | 29.7 | 29.1 | 29.8 |  |  | 22.7 | 33.0 32.0 | 21.4 | 35.6 | 31.6 | 29.7 | 27.0 | 28.6 |
| 1900 | 28.8 | 29.7 | 28.7 | 29.8 29.5 |  |  | 22.7 | 32.5 | 22.0 | 35.7 | 32.3 | 29.8 | 27.0 | 29.0 |
| 1901 | 29.7 | 29.7 | 28.5 28.5 | 29.3 |  | 二 | 23.0 | 31.5 | 21.6 | 35.1 | 31.8 | 29.2 | 26.5 | 28.5 |
| 1902 | 28.6 27.7 | 29.2 28.7 | 28.5 28.5 | 29.4 |  | 二 | 23.1 | 30.4 | 21.1 | 33.8 | 31.6 | 28.6 | 25.7 | 27.4 |
| 1903 1904 | 27.7 27.3 | 28.7 28.9 | 28.5 28.0 | 29.1 | 二 | 二 | 23.6 | 31.8 | 20.9 | 34.0 | 31.4 | 27.9 | 25.7 | 27.3 |
| 1905 | 26.3 | 28.4 | 27.3 | 28.6 | － | － | 23.4 | 30.5 | 20.6 | 33.0 | 30.8 | 27.1 | 25.7 | 26.9 |
| 1906 | 25.9 | 28.5 | 27.2 | 28.6 | 二 | － | 23.5 | 31.3 | 20.5 | 33.1 | 30.4 | 26.8 | 25.5 | 26.9 26.2 |
| 1907 | 25.4 | 28.2 | 26.5 | 27.7 |  |  | 23.2 23 | 31.2 30.7 | 19.7 | 32.1 | 29.7 | 26.3 | 25.7 | 26.4 |
| 1908 | 25.0 | 28.6 | 26．7 | 28.1 |  |  | 23.3 23.4 | 31.2 | 19.5 | 31.0 | 29.1 | 26.7 | 25.6 | 25.5 |
| 1909 | 23.8 | 28.2 | 25.8 | 27.3 |  |  | 23.4 23.3 | 31.2 30.1 | 19.6 | 29.8 | 28.6 | 25.8 | 24.7 | 25.0 |
| 1910 | 23.7 230 | 27.5 | 25.1 | 26.2 25.6 |  |  | 23.2 | 29.1 | 18.7 | 28.6 | 27.9 | 25.7 | 24.0 | 24.2 |
| 1911 | 23.0 22.7 | 26.7 26.6 | 24.4 24.0 | 25.6 25.9 |  | 22.7 | 23.1 | 29.1 | 19.0 | 28.3 | 28.1 | 25.4 | 23.8 | 24.2 |
| 1912 | 22.7 22.5 | 26.6 25.6 | 24.0 24.1 | 25.5 | 24.3 24.0 | 22.6 | 23.0 | 27.2 | 18.8 | 27.5 | 28.3 | 25.0 | 23.2 | 23.2 |
| 1913 | 22.5 20.4 | 25.6 25.6 | 24.1 23.8 | 25.1 | 24.0 23.9 | 22．3 | 22.8 | 26.9 | 17.8 | 26.8 | 28.3 | 25.1 | 22.9 | 22.4 |
| 1914 | 20.4 16.1 | 25.6 24.2 | 23.8 21.8 | 23.9 | 23.9 23.2 | 22.0 | 22.3 | 25.4 | 11.6 | 20.4 | 26.3 | 23.6 | 21.6 | 19.5 |
| 1915 | 16.1 12.9 | 24.2 24.4 | 21.8 21.0 | 22.9 | 22.1 | 21.1 | 21.4 | 24.1 | 9.4 | 15.2 | 26.6 | 24.2 | 21.2 | 18.9 |
| 1917 | 11.3 | 23.7 | 17.8 | 20.3 | 20.7 | 20.0 | 20.2 | 24.3 | 10.4 | 13.8 | 26.2 | 25.1 | 20.9 | 18.5 |
| 1918 | 11.2 | 24.1 | 17.7 | 20.5 | 21.6 | 19.9 | 20.4 | 23.8 | 12.2 | 14.2 | 24.6 | 24.6 | 20.3 19.8 | 18.7 18.6 |
| 1919 | 16.3 | 22.6 | 18.5 | 22.0 | 22.0 | 19.9 | 20.5 | 19.2 | 13.0 | 25.0 | 28.6 | 26.1 | 23.6 | 18.9 |
| 1920 | 21.9 | 25.3 | 25.5 | 28.1 | 25.9 | 21.6 | 22.8 | 25.3 | 21.3 | 25.9 25.3 | 27.7 | 24.0 | 21.5 | 20.8 |
| 1921 | 22.0 | 24.0 | 22.4 | 25.2 | 23.6 | 19.7 | 20.8 | 24.3 23.4 | 19.3 | 22.9 | 26.1 | 23.1 | 19.6 | 19.6 |
| 1922 | 20.5 | 22.2 | 20.4 | 23.5 | 23.3 | 19.5 | 20.6 21.5 | 23.4 23.7 | 19.3 19.1 | 21.0 | 26.2 | 22.5 | 18.8 | 19.4 |
| 1923 | 20.6 | 22.3 | 19.7 | 22.8 | 23．9 | 20.5 21.1 | 21.5 21.6 | 23.4 | 18.7 | 20.5 | 25.1 | 21.0 | 18.1 | 18.8 |
| 1924 | 20.1 | 21.8 | 18.8 | 21.9 21.3 | 22.7 22.0 | 20.8 | 21.6 21,2 | 22．3 | 18.9 | 20.7 | 24.2 | 19.5 | 17.5 | 18.4 |
| 1925 | 19.8 | 21.0 20.5 | 18.3 17.8 | 21.3 20.9 | 22.0 22.5 | 20.6 | 21,2 21.2 | 21.7 | 18.8 | 19.5 | 23.8 | 19.7 | 16.9 | 18.2 |
| 1926 1927 | 19.0 | 20.5 19.6 | 17.8 16.7 | 19.8 | 22.3 | 20.3 | 20.6 |  | 18.1 | 18.3 | 23.1 | 18.8 | － | 1 |

98 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Mean Population by Periods，1735－1927
（in thousands）

| Perrod | BELGIUM | Den－ Mark | Faroe Islands， IcEland | $\left\lvert\, \begin{gathered} \text { England } \\ \text { And } \\ \text { Wales } \end{gathered}\right.$ | Scor－ LaND | Ireland | Islands IN THE BrITISH SEAs | Finland |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1735 | － | － | － | － | － | － | － |  |
| 1736－40． | － | － | － | － | － | － |  |  |
| 1741－45． |  | 二 | － | － | － |  |  |  |
| 1746－50． | － | － |  |  |  |  |  | 441 |
| 1751－55． | 二 | － | － |  |  |  |  | 4413 |
| 1756－60 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 510 |
| 1761－70 |  |  | － | － | 二 | － | － | 543 |
| 1771－75 | － | － |  | － |  | － | － | 584 |
| 1776－80 | － | － | － | － | － | － | － | 632 |
| 1781－85 | － |  | － | － |  |  |  | 672 |
| 1786－90 |  | － | － |  |  |  |  | 699 |
| 1791－95 |  |  |  |  |  |  |  | 732 |
| 1796－1800 | 二 | $925{ }^{\circ}$ |  |  |  |  |  | 806 |
| 1801－05 | － | 943 | － | 一 | － |  | － | 866 |
| 1806－10 | － | 984 | － | － | － |  | － | 886 |
| 1811－15 | 二 | 1，014 | － | － | － | － |  | 1，034 |
| 1816－20 | 二 | 1，069 |  | － | － | － |  | 1，140 |
| 1821－25 |  | 1，136 |  | － | － | － |  | 1，220 |
| 1826－30 |  | 1，198 | － | － | － | － |  | 1，304 |
| 1831－35 | 4，136 | 1，222 | － |  | 二 | － |  | 1，378 |
| 1836－40 | 4，170 | 1，269 | 66 | ${ }_{16,51}^{153}{ }^{\text {d }}$ |  |  |  | 1，409 |
| 1841－45 | 4，194 | 1，329 | 66 | 16，333 | 2，683 | 8，246 | 129 | 1，496 |
| 1846－50 | 4，355 | 1，397 | 67 | 17，358 | 2，822 | 7，617 | 138 |  |
| 1851－55 | 4，528 | 1，475 | 71 | 18，405 | 2,938 3 | 6,230 5,893 | 143 | 1,668 1,708 |
| 1856－60 | 4，614 | 1,571 1,670 | 75 | 19，472 | 3,026 3,127 | 5,893 5,703 | 143 144 | 1,708 1,795 |
| 1861－65 | 4，862 | 1,670 1,759 | 77 | 20，629 | 3,127 3,276 | 5,703 5,469 | 144 | 1,795 1,787 |
| 1866－70 | 4，949 | 1,759 1,839 | 79 | 21，952 | 3,276 3,441 | 5，469 $\mathbf{5 , 3 3 5}$ | 144 | 1,787 1,845 |
| 1871－75 | 5，225 | 1,839 1,937 | 818 | 23,413 $\mathbf{2 5 , 0 3 8}$ | 3,441 $\mathbf{3 , 6 2 9}$ | 5,335 $\mathbf{5 , 2 6 3}$ | 144 | 1，845 |
| 1876－80 | 5，445 $\mathbf{5 , 6 8 7}$ | 1，937 | 83 | 25,038 26,630 | 3,629 3,799 | 5，263 | 143 | 1，986 |
| $1881-85$ $1886-90$ | 5，687 | 2，033 | 84 | 26,610 28,140 | 3,799 3,944 | 4，808 | 146 | 2，295 |
| 1886－90 | 5，994 | 2，142 | 87 | 29，765 | 4，122 | 4，614 | 149 | 2，449 |
| 1896－1900 | 6，610 | 2，370 | 91 | 31，522 | 4，345 | 4，512 | 150 | 2，622 |
| 1901－05 | 6，937 | 2，518 | 95 | 33，297 | 4，536 | 4，421 | 150 | 2，804 |
| 1906－10 | 7，337 | 2，669 | 99 | 35，063 | 4，680 | 4，389 | 149 | 3，006 |
| 1911－14 | 7，564 | 2，818 | 105 | 36，501 | 4，742 | 4，357 | 149 | 3，193 |
| 1915－19 | 7，646 | 2，971 | 111 | 37，417 | 4，802 | 4，291 | 150 | 3，320 |
| 1920－21 | 7，528 | 3，264 | 115 | 37，706 | 4，873 | 4，358 | 150 | 3，366 |
| 1922－23 | 7，601 | 3，339 | 118 | 38，281 | 4，903 | 4，282 | 151 | 3，436 |
| 1924－25 | 7，742 | 3，407 | 121 | 38，818 | 4，888 | 4，253 | 151 | 3，497 |
| 1926 | 7，843 | 3，452 | 124 | 39,067 39 | 4，897 | 4，224 | 151 | 3，542 |
| 1927 | － | 3，475 |  | 39，290 | 4，895 | 4，211 |  |  |

（1）Territory of the respective period．
（2）Present territory．

Mean Population by Periods, 1735-1927
(in thousands)


## 100 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Average Yearly Birtas by Periods，1735－1927

| Period | Belgiul | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Den- } \\ & \text { Mark } \end{aligned}$ | Faroe <br> Islands， Iceland | $\begin{gathered} \text { England } \\ \text { AND } \\ \text { Wales } \end{gathered}$ | Scor－ LaND | Irglard | IsLands nf THE British Seas | Finland |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1735 | － | － | － | － | － | － | － | － |
| 1736－40 | $\cdots$ | $\cdots$ | $\cdots$ | － | － | － | － |  |
| 1741－45 | － | － | － | 二 | － | － |  |  |
| 1746－50 | － | － | － | － | － | － |  |  |
| 1751－55 | － | － | － | － | － | － |  | 19，955 |
| 1756－60 | － | $\sim$ | 二 | － | － | － |  | 21，082 |
| 1761－65 | － | － | － | － | － |  | － | 22，294 |
| 1766－70 | － | － | － | － |  | － |  | 22，622 |
| 1771－75 | － |  | 二 | 二 |  |  |  | 22，704 |
| $1776-80$ $1781-85$ | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | 二 | － | 二 | 26，085 |
| 1786－90 | － | － | － | － | － | － |  | 26，228 |
| 1791－95 |  | － | － | － | － | － | － | 30，136 |
| 1796－1800 | － | 27，670 ${ }^{\circ}$ | － | － | － | 二 |  | 31，503 |
| 1801－05 | － | 30，456 | － | － | － | － |  | 33，247 |
| 1806－10 | － | 29，800 | － | － | 二 | － |  | 30，367 |
| 1811－15 | － | 31，210 | － | － |  |  |  | 38，311 |
| 1816－20 |  | 34，591 | － | － | － | － |  | 43，036 |
| 1821－25 |  | 36，573 | 二 | － | － | － |  | 47，215 |
| 1826－30 |  | 35，786 | － | － | － | － | － | 49，249 |
| 1831－35 | 136，918 | 37，607 | － | 486 | － | － |  | 47，096 |
| 1836－40 | 142，636 | 37，966 |  | 486，221 ${ }^{\text {d }}$ |  |  |  | 45，924 |
| 1841－45 | 135，412 | 40，030 | 2，260 | 528，301 | （86，661） | $(247,380)$ | 3，612 | 53，170 |
| 1846－50 | 124，524 | 42，935 | 2，370 | 569，446 | $(92,562)$ | $(213,276)$ | 3，864 | 56，285 |
| 1851－55 | 130，833 | 47，045 | 2，570 | 624，343 | $(99,598)$ | $(174,440)$ | 4，109 | 60，548 |
| 1856－60 | 143，406 | 51，724 | 2，730 | 669，987 | 104，285 | $(165,004)$ | 3，906 | 60，727 |
| 1861－65 | 152，116 | 51，655 | 2，830 | 724，970 | 109，764 | $(148,278)$ | 3，988 | 66，386 |
| 1866－70 | 158，910 | 53，772 | 2，680 | 775，049 | 114，395 | 146，407 | 3，850 | 56，783 |
| 1871－75 | 169，275 | 56，643 | 2，610 | 831，735 | 120，376 | 144，924 | 3，648 | 68，319 |
| 1876－80 | 174，245 | 61，998 | 2，604 | 886，021 | 126，086 | 135，532 | 3，512 | 73，360 |
| 1881－85 | 175，601 | 65，899 | 2，622 | 892，880 | 126，409 | 120，297 | 3，549 | 75，629 |
| 1886－90 | 176，056 | 67，333 | 2，440 | 885，168 | 123，977 | 109，796 | 3，745 | 79.243 |
| 1891－95 | 181，389 | 67，821 | 2，727 | 907，853 | 125，800 | 105，980 | 3，522 | 77，916 |
| 1896－1900 | 191，700 | 71，000 | 2，754 | 923，177 | 130，209 | 105，024 | 3.573 | 85，558 |
| 1901－05 | 193，481 | 73，025 | 2，717 | 938，654 | 132，399 | 102，263 | 3，305 | 87，787 |
| 1906－10 | 181，617 | 75，274 | 2，805 | 920，988 | 128，987 | 102，408 | 3，191 | 92，799 |
| 1911－14 | 167，619 | 73，590 | 2，850 | 878，715 | 122，273 | 100，423 | 2，909 | 89，585 |
| 1915－19 | 103，739 | 70，657 | 3，023 | 724，716 | 105，277 | 90，004 | 2，158 | 77，479 |
| 1920－21 | 164，943 | 80，446 | 3，254 | 903，298 | 129，874 | 95，128 | 2，617 | 83,440 |
| 1922－23 | 155，967 | 74，363 | 3，224 | 769，128 | 113，494 | 90，084 | 2，533 | 81，051 |
| 1924－25 | 154，427 | 72，867 | 3，137 | 720，258 | 105，519 | 90，827 | 2，450 | 78，159 |
| 1926 | 148，840 | 70，688 | 3，508 | 694，563 | 102，449 | 89，338 | 2，452 | 76，875 |
| 1927 |  | 68，025 | － | 654，969 | 96，669 | 86，679 | － |  |

（1）Territory of the respective period．
（2）Present territory．

Average Yearly Birties by Periods, 1735-1927


## APPENDIX B

## WOMEN OF CHILD-BEARING AGE

There are no definite limits to the child-bearing age. But in Western and Northern Europe births of a mother under 15 years or over 50 years practically never occur. ${ }^{1}$ As to the relative limits, statisticians agree that women over 15 years only are to be considered as of child-bearing age, but the upper limit is flexible. Some draw the limit at 45 years while others put it at 50 years. The actual facts are not conclusive since the number of births for women from 45 to 50 years, while small, is not negligible. Theoretically, it is certainly more correct to relate the births to the women of $15-50$ years. But since the women of $45-50$ years do not much influence the total number of births, yet may considerably affect the number of women to which the number of births is related, their inclusion can have an undue effect upon the general fertility rate. On the other hand, some countries do not publish separately the number of women of $40-45$ and $45-50$ years, and this

[^28]technical factor made us finally choose 50 years as the upper limit of child-bearing age.

The table on pages $106-110$ gives the total population, the women of child-bearing age, and the percentage of such women in every country of Western and Northern Europe for which adequate official data are available. ${ }^{2}$ In case of choice, preference has been given to dates ending a quinquennial period. As to the sources from which the data were taken, the following may be said:
Belgium. 1846-1866, data taken from Recensement Géneral du ${ }_{31}$ Décembre 1890, Vol. I, pp. LI, LIII; 1880-1900, from Recensement Général du 3 I Décembre 1920, Vol. I, pp. 74-75; 1911 and 1921, from Annuaire Statistique de la Belgique et du Congo Belge 1924-1925, pp. XXIV-XXV.

Denmark. 1840, 1845, 1855, 1860, 1890, 1901, data taken from Statistisk Tabelvark, Fifth Series, Letter A, No. 5, p. 55; 1850, from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 192; 1870 and 1880, from Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 44, p. 110; 1911 and 1921, from Statistisk Aarbog 1927, pp. 10-11.

England and Wales. 1851-1921, data taken from Census of England $\mathfrak{E}$ Wales 1921, General Tables, p. 142; 1922-25, from The Registrar-General's Statistical Review of England and Wales for the Year 1922, Text, p. 111; 1923, Text, p. 112; 1924, Text, p. 115; 1925, Text, p. 113.

Scolland. 1851 and 1861, data taken from Census of Scolland 1861, Vol. II, p. XVI; 1871-1921, from Report of the Thirteenth Decennial Census of Scotland, Vol. II, p. 167.

Ireland. 1861, data taken from The Census of Ireland for the Year 1861, Part II, Vol. I, p. 6; 1871 from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 192; 1881
${ }^{2}$ No data are given here for Faroe Islands, Iceland, the Islands in the British Seas, Luxemburg, and the Saar Territory.

## 104 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

and 1891, from Census of Ireland 1891, Part II, p. 330; 1901 and 1911, from Census of Ireland I91I, General Report, with Tables and Appendix, p. 74.
Finland. 1751-1890, data taken from Eléments Démographiques Principaux de la Finlande pour les Années 1750-1890, Vol. I, pp. 59-61; 1900, from Apergu de la Population de la Finlande au 31 Décembre 1900 et Données tirêes des Recensements Génêraux Précédents, Tables, p. 16; 1910, from Annuaire Statistique de Finlande 1919, p. 40; 1920, from Annuaire Statistique de Finlande 1927, p. 39.
France. 1851 and 1861, data taken from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 195; 1872-81, from Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 44, p. 107; 1891, from Résultats du Dénombrement de 189r, pp. 190-191; 1896, from Résultats Statistiques du Dénombrement de 1896, p. 202; 1901, from Résultats Statistiques du Recensement Général de la Population effectué le 24 mars 190r, Vol. IV, p. 38; 1906, from idem, le 4 mars 1g06, Vol. I, Part II, p. 27; 1911, from idem, le 5 mars 19ir, Vol. I, Part II, p. 33; 1921, from idem, le 6 mars 1921, Vol. I, Part II, p. 19.
Germany. 1871, 1875, and 1880, data taken from Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 44, p. 75; 1890, from ibid., Vol. 68, p. 31*; 1900, from ibid., Vol. 150, p. 85*; 1910 and 1925, from Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 240, p. 80*, Wirtschaft und Statistik 1928, p. 118; 1919, from Apergu de la Démographie des Divers Pays du Monde 1925, p. 64.
Holland. All data taken from Jaarcijfers voor Nederland 1927, p. 9.
Norway. 1801-65, data taken from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 192; 1875, from Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol.44, p. 111; 1891-1920, from Norges OfficielleStatistik, ThirdSeries, No. 229, pp. 107, 174-193, Sixth Series, No. 8, p. 111, Statistisk Årbog 1904, p. 7, 1927, p. 8.

Sweden. 1750-1900, data taken from Statistisk Tidskrift igo6, pp. 173, 227-229; 1910, from Statistisk Årsbok för Sverige 1914, pp. 10-11; 1915, from Befölkningsrörelsen 1915, p. 22; 1920 and 1922, from Statistisk Årsbok för Sverige 1927, pp. 10-11.

Switzerland. 1860-88, data taken from Résultats Statistiques du Recensement Fédéral du 1 Décembre 1900, Vol. II, p. 346; 1901-21, from idem, $I$ Décembre 1920, Premier Fascicule, pp. 50-51.

In some cases where the census was not taken at the end of the year the age data refer to calendar years of birth.

The women whose age was not reported at the census have been proportionally assigned to the different age groups.

All data refer to the territory of the time specified, but those for Belgium, 1920, do not include Eupen and Malmedy. For Germany, 1910, data are given also for the present territory.

In giving combined results for Western and Northern Europe, data had to be assembled which do not all refer to the same date:
1860. The data for Denmark, Great Britain, Ireland, France, Holland, Sweden, and Switzerland are taken from censuses between December 31, 1859, and June 1861.

For Belgium, the total population of December 31, 1860, has been taken from Annuaire Statistique de la Belgique et du Congo Belge 1924-25, p. $37(4,731,996)$; the women of childbearing age, being 25.36 per cent on December 31, 1856, and 24.44 per cent on December 31, 1866, have been assumed to have constituted 24.99 per cent on December 31, 1860 (1,182,526).

For Finland, the total population of December 31, 1860, has been taken from Eléments Démographiques Vol. I, p. 2 $(1,746,725)$; the women of child-bearing age being 25.47 per cent on December 31, 1850, and 25.62 per cent on December

## Women of Chim-Bearing Age, 1750-1925



England and Wales

| Mar. 31, 1851 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $17,927,609$ | $4,640,866$ | 25.89 |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| April 8, 1861 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $20,066,224$ | $5,198,821$ | 25.91 |
| April 3, 1871 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $22,712,266$ | $5,785,849$ | 25.47 |
| April 4, 1881 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $25,924,439$ | $6,593,480$ | 25.38 |
| April 5, 1891 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $29,002,525$ | $7,585,835$ | 26.16 |  |
| Mar. 31, 1901 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $32,527,843$ | $8,934,080$ | 27.47 |  |
| April 2, 1911 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $36,070,492$ | $9,988,232$ | 27.69 |
| June 19, 1921 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $37,886,699$ | $10,712,239$ | 28.27 |
| Mid-year 1922 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $38,158,000$ | $10,768,923$ | 28.22 |
| Mid-year 1923 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $38,403,000$ | $10,825,094$ | 28.19 |  |
| Mid-year 1924 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $38,746,000$ | $10,923,152$ | 28.19 |  |
| Mid-year 1925 | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $38,890,000$ | $10,964,801$ | 28.19 |  |

Women of Cemd-Beardng Age, 1750-1925 (Continued)


## Ireland

| April 8, 1861 |  | 5,798,967 | 1,492,135 | 25.73 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| April 3, 1871 |  | 5,412,377 | 1,292,465 | 23.88 |
| April 4, 1881 |  | - 5,174,836 | 1,265,391 | 24.45 |
| April 5, 1891 | . . . | 4,704,750 | 1,174,420 | 24.96 |
| Mar. 31, 1901 | . . | 4,458,775 | 1,147,625 | 25.74 |
| April 2, 1911 |  | 4,390,219 | 1,079,780 | 24.60 |

## Finland

| Dec. 31, 1751 | - | 429,912 | 103,196 | 24.00 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Dec. 31, 1775 | . . . | 610,145 | 154,006 | 25.24 |
| Dec. 31, 1800 | . . . | 832,659 | 216,689 | 26.02 |
| Dec. 31, 1825 | . . . | 1,259,151 | 330,422 | 26.24 |
| Dec. 31, 1850 | . . . | 1,636,915 | 416,902 | 25.47 |
| Dec. 31, 1865 |  | 1,843,245 | 472,155 | 25.62 |
| Dec. 31, 1870 | . . . | 1,768,769 | 470,483 | 26.60 |
| Dec. 31, 1875 |  | 1,912,647 | 493,856 | 25.82 |
| Dec. 31, 1880 |  | 2,060,782 | 522,886 | 25.37 |
| Dec. 31, 1885 |  | 2,208,518 | 544,244 | 24.64 |
| Dec. 31, 1890 |  | 2,380,140 | 581,561 | 24.43 |
| Dec. 31, 1900 |  | 2,712,562 | 664,682 | 24.50 |
| Dec. 31, 1910 |  | 3,115,197 | 761,217 | 24.44 |
| Dec. 31, 1920 | . . | 3,364,807 | 871,995 | 25.92 |

Women of Camo-Bearing Age, 1750-1925 (Continued)

| Date | Total <br> Population | Wonen <br> $15-50$ Years | Per Cent |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |

## France

| April-May, 1851 |  | 35,783,170 | 9,368,995 | 26.18 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| May-June, 1861 | . . | 37,386,313 | 9,715,799 | 25.99 |
| April-May, 1872 |  | 36,102,921 | 9,260,278 | 25.65 |
| Dec. 1876 |  | 36,905,788 | 9,401,041 | 25.47 |
| Dec. 18, 1881 | - | 37,672,048 | 9,543,821 | 25.33 |
| April 12, 1891 |  | 38,133,385 | 9,779,592 | 25.65 |
| Mar. 29, 1896 |  | 38,269,011 | 9,892,124 | 25.85 |
| Mar. 24, 1901 |  | 38,450,788 | 9,892,576 | 25.73 |
| Mar. 4, 1906 |  | 38,844,653 | 10,024,962 | 25.81 |
| Mar. 5, 1911 |  | 39,192,133 | 10,138,099 | 25.87 |
| Mar. 6, 1921 |  | 38,797,540 | 10,703,875 | 27.59 |

## Germany

| Dec. 31, 1871 |  | 41,028,150 | 10,430,622 | 25.42 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Dec. 31, 1875 | - . | 42,775,234 | 10,718,342 | 25.06 |
| Dec. 31, 1880 | - - | 45,284,526 | 11,232,909 | 24.81 |
| Dec. 1, 1890 | - . | 49,428,470 | 12,342,063 | 24.97 |
| Dec. 1, 1900 | - . | 56,367,178 | 14,111,007 | 25.03 |
| Dec. 1, 1910 | - . . | 64,925,993 | 16,436,991 | 25.32 |
| Dec. 1, $1910{ }^{1}$ | - . $\cdot$ | 57,798,427 | 14,719,865 | 25.47 |
| Oct. 8, 1919 |  | 60,412,084 | 17,417,543 | 28.83 |
| June 16, 1925 | - | 62,410,619 | 18,095,155 | 28.99 |

Holland

| Nov. 19, 1849 |  | 3,056,879 | 789,441 | 25.83 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Dec. 31, 1859 |  | 3,309,128 | 863,332 | 26.09 |
| Dec. 1, 1869 |  | 3,579,529 | 903,758 | 25.25 |
| Dec. 31, 1879 |  | 4,012,693 | 964,318 | 24.03 |
| Dec. 31, 1889 |  | 4,511,415 | 1,078,361 | 23.90 |
| Dec. 31, 1899 |  | 5,104,137 | 1,246,487 | 24.42 |
| Dec. 31, 1909 |  | 5,858,175 | 1,453,752 | 24.82 |
| Dec. 31, 1920 | . . . | 6,865,314 | 1,749,988 | 25.49 |

[^29]Women of Camid-Bearing Age, 1750-1925 (Continued)


Sweden

| Dec. 31, 1750 |  | 1,780,678 | 461,779 | 25.93 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Dec. 31, 1755 | . . . | 1,875,029 | 478,384 | 25.51 |
| Dec. 31, 1760 |  | 1,925,248 | 495,483 | 25.74 |
| Dec. 31, 1765 | . . . | 1,976,824 | 513,733 | 25.99 |
| Dec. 31, 1770 | . . . | 2,042,574 | 539,105 | 26.39 |
| Dec. 31, 1775 | . . . | 2,020,847 | 543,638 | 26.90 |
| Dec. 31, 1780 | . . . | 2,118,281 | 559,218 | 26.40 |
| Dec. 31, 1785 | - - . | 2,149,773 | 571,247 | 26.57 |
| Dec. 31, 1790 | . . . | 2,187,732 | 577,273 | 26.39 |
| Dec. 31, 1795 | - . | 2,281,137 | 600,162 | 26.31 |
| Dec. 31, 1800 | . . . | 2,347,303 | 615,184 | 26.21 |
| Dec. 31, 1805 | . . . | 2,422,039 | 628,302 | 25.94 |
| Dec. 31, 1810 | . | 2,396,351 | 639,660 | 26.69 |
| Dec. 31, 1815 |  | 2,465,066 | 656,525 | 26.63 |
| Dec. 31, 1820 | . . . | 2,584,690 | 676,672 | 26.18 |
| Dec. 31, 1825 | . . . | 2,771,252 | 698,151 | 25.19 |
| Dec. 31, 1830 | . . . | 2,888,082 | 719,911 | 24.93 |
| Dec. 31, 1835 | . . . | 3,025,439 | 756,476 | 25.00 |
| Dec. 31, 1840 | -. . | 3,138,887 | 815,816 | 25.99 |
| Dec. 31, 1845 | . . . | 3,316,536 | 860,420 | 25.94 |
| Dec. 31, 1850 | . . . | 3,482,541 | 907,360 | 26.05 |
| Dec. 31, 1855 |  | 3,641,011 | 945,516 | 25.97 |
| Dec. 31, 1860 |  | 3,859,728 | 1,003,955 | 26.01 |

## 110 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Women of Child-Bearing Age, 1750-1925 (Conlinued)

| Date | Total <br> Population | Wonges <br> 15-50 YEARs | Per Cent |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |

Sweden (conlimued)
Dec. 31, 1865
Dec. 31, 1870
Dec. 31, 1875
Dec. 31, 1880
Dec. 31, 1885
Dec. 31, 1890 • • • ${ }_{4}^{4,784,981}$
Dec. 31, 1895
Dec. 31, 1900
Dec. 31, 1910
Dec. 31, 1915
Dec. 31, 1920
Dec. 31, 1922

| 4,114,141 | 1,052,096 | 25.57 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 4,168,525 | 1,060,464 | 25.44 |
| 4,383,291 | 1,095,837 | 25.00 |
| 4,565,668 | 1,144,191 | 25.06 |
| 4,682,769 | 1,144,680 | 24.44 |
| 4,784,981 | 1,150,081 | 24.04 |
| 4,919,260 | 1,176,251 | 23.91 |
| 5,136,441 | 1,235,940 | 24.06 |
| 5,522,403 | 1,338,700 | 24.24 |
| 5,712,740 | 1,399,300 | 24.49 |
| 5,904,489 | 1,488,863 | 25.22 |
| 5,987,520 | 1,525,581 | 25.48 |

Switzerland

| Dec. 10, 1860 |  | 2,510,494 | 675,313 | 26.90 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Dec. 1, 1870 |  | 2,669,147 | 697,348 | 26.13 |
| Dec. 1, 1880 |  | 2,846,102 | 727,287 | 25.55 |
| Dec. 1, 1888 | . - . | 2,917,754 | 743,455 | 25.48 |
| Jan. 1, 1901 | . . . | 3,317,741 | 856,064 | 25.80 |
| Jan. 1, 1911 | . . . | 3,755,740 | 977,311 | 26.02 |
| Jan. 1, 1921 | . . . | 3,881,873 | 1,076,200 | 27.72 |

31,1865 , have been assumed to have constituted 25.57 per cent on December 31, $1860(446,638)$.

For Germany, the mean population of 1860 has been taken from Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 44, pp. 2, 48 (36,048,700). The percentage of women of child-bearing age being 26.22 in Saxony and Wurttemberg combined on December 3, 1861, (computed from Statistisches Jahrbuch fuer den Freistaat Sachsen 1924-1926, p. 10, and Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. II, p. 194) and 25.79 on December 31, 1871,
(computed from Statistik Vol. 44, pp. 86-87) while that in Germany (excluding Alsace-Lorraine) was 25.45 on December 31, 1871, (computed from Statistik, Vol. 44, pp. 75, 102), it has been assumed that the percentage for Germany in 1860 has been $25.88(9,329,404)$.

For Norway, the population of July 1, 1860, has been taken from Statistiske Oversikter 1926, p. $7(1,596,089)$; the women of child-bearing age, being 24.73 per cent both on December 31, 1855, and 1865, have been assumed to have constituted the same percentage in $1860(394,713)$.
1870. The data for all countries except Belgium and Norway were taken from censuses between December 1, 1869, and May 1872. For Belgium the total population of December 31, 1870, has been taken from Annuaire Statistique de la Belgique et du Congo Belge 1924-25, p. $37(5,087,826)$; the women of child-bearing age being 24.44 per cent on December 31, 1866, and 23.95 on December 31, 1880, have been assumed to have constituted 24.30 per cent on December 1, 1870 $(1,236,342)$. For Norway the population of July 1, 1870 has been taken from Statistiske Oversikter 1926, p. 8 (1,735,425); the women of child-bearing age being 24.73 per cent on December 31,1865 , and 24.84 per cent on December 31, 1875, have been assumed to have constituted 24.78 per cent on July 1,1870 $(430,038)$.
1880. The data for all countries except Norway were taken from censuses between December 31, 1879, and December 18, 1881. For Norway the population of July 1, 1880, has been taken from Statistiske Oversikter 1926, p. 8 (1,919,075); the women of child-bearing age being 24.84 per cent on December 31, 1875 and 24.44 per cent on January 1, 1891, have been assumed to have constituted 24.72 per cent on July 1, 1880 $(474,395)$.
$1890,1900,1910$. The data for all countries were taken

## 112 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

from censuses between December 1, 1888, and April 12, 1891; December 31, 1899, and March 31, 1901; December 31, 1909, and April 2, 1911.
1920. The data for all countries except Ireland were taken from censuses between October 8, 1919, and June 19, 1921. For Ireland the mid-year population of 1920 has been taken from The Registrar-General's Statistical Review of England and Wales for the Year 1926, Tables, Part II, Civil, p. 3 (4,361,000); the women of child-bearing age have been assumed to constitute 25 per cent.

## APPENDIX C

## AGE OF MOTHERS

The tables on pages 122-28 give the female pupulation and the births (or confinements) by quinquennial age groups from 15 to 50 years in every country of Western and Northern Europe for which adequate official data on the age of the confined are available. ${ }^{1}$ Births of mothers under 15 years were included in the age group 15 to 20 years, births of mothers over 50 years in the age group 45 to 50 years. The women whose age was not reported have in both tables been proportionally assigned to the different age groups. So far as census data were used, the sources were identical with those quoted in Appendix $B$.

Denmark. The average number of females in 1878-84 has been estimated on the basis of the census data of February 1, 1880. The figures for 1885-94, 1895-1900, 1901-05, and 1906-10 have been computed on the basis of the numbers of confinements and deaths, confinement rates, and death rates published in Statistisk Tabelvark, Fourth Series, Letter A, No. 7, p. XII, No. 9, pp. 17*, 228, Fifth Series, Letter A, No. 2, p. 12*, No. 5, pp. 124-25, No. 6, pp. 19*, 25*, No. 8, pp. 22*, 29*; Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 246, p. 19*. The figures for 1911-15 and 1916-20 have been taken from Statistisk Tabelverk, Fifth Series, Letter A, No. 16, p. 24*. The figures for 1921-25 and 1926 have been estimated. For confinements 1878-79 see Statistisk Tabelvark, Fourth Series, Letter A, No. 2, p. IX, and

[^30]Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 44, p. 143, 1880-84 Statistisk Tabelvark, Fourth Series, Letter A, No. 5, p. XI, 1885-89 Fourth Series, Letter A, No. 7, p. XII, 1890-94 Fourth Series Letter A, No. 9, p. 228, 1895-1900 Fifth Series, Letter A, No. 2 p. 12*, 1901-05 Fifth Series, Letter A, No. 6, p. 19*, 1906-10 Fifth Series, Letter A, No. 8, p. 22*, 1911-15 Fifth Series Letter A, No. 13, p. 36*, 1916-20 Fifth Series, Letter A, No 15, p. 42*, 1921-26 Aper çu de la Démographie des Divers Pays du Monde 1927, p. 169. For female live-born 1878-1926 see Statistisk Tabelvark, Fourth Series, Letter A, No. 2, p. 215 No. 5, p. 43, No. 7, p. 45, No. 9, p. 169, Fifth Series, Letter A No. 2, p. 13*, No. 6, p. 69, No. 8, p. 69; Statistisk Aarbog 1918 , p. 20, 1927, pp. 22-23; Арег ̧u 1927, p. 116.

England and Wales. The age of the mother is not recorded in England, but there are some official data which permit to make an estimate of the age distribution in 1921. The RegistrarGeneral (see The Registrar-General's Statistical Review of Eng. land and Wales for the Year 1925, Text, p. 133) has indeed derived from the census data of 1921 fertility rates of married and unmarried women by quinquennial age groups (see table p. 115, cols. 3 and 4). By multiplying those rates by the female population as found at the census (cols. 1 and 2) we arrive at a total of 810,359 legitimate and 38,615 illegitimate births (cols. 5 and 6). Since the actual numbers were 810,196 legitimate and 38,618 illegitimate births the figures had only slightly to be corrected; at the same time it has been assumed that $1 / 300$ of the mothers of live-born were over 45 years of age (cols. 7 and 8). In order to arrive at a further estimate of the age distribution of the mothers for 1925, it was necessary to first ascertain the fertility rates by quinquennial age groups for 1921 (col. 11) by dividing the births of 1921 (col. 9) by the women living in 1921 (col. 10). Those fertility rates have then been multiplied by the number of women living in mid-year 1925 (col. 12) as given
in the Registrar-General's Report (see ibid. p. 113). The products thus found (col. 13) indicate the number of births that would have occurred in 1925, if the fertility rates in that year had been the same as in 1921. Their total is 865,916 ; but the actual number of births in 1925 was only 710,582.

Birtis and Fertility Rates in England

| $\begin{gathered} \text { Yearg } \\ \text { OGE } \end{gathered}$ | Married WOMEN 1921 <br> (1) | Unmarried Women <br> (2) | Fertulty Rates |  | Compoted Breths |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  |  | Married Women 1921 $(3)$ | Unmarried Women (4) | Legitimate 1921 <br> (5) | Illegitimate 1921 <br> (6) |
| 15-20 | 31,145 | 1,744,086 | 447 | 7.65 | 13,922 | 13,342 |
| 20-25 | 459,789 | 1,243,278 | 359 | 15.14 | 165,064 | 18,823 |
| 25-30 | 920,986 | 699,304 | 268 | 8.71 | 246,824 | 6,091 |
| 30-35 | 1,059,538 | 460,111 | 197 | 0.78 | 208,729 | 359 |
| 35-40 | 1,089,287 | 382,626 | 131 | - | 142,697 |  |
| 40-45 | 1,035,109 | 343,012 | 32 | - | 33,123 | - |
| 45-50 | 919,123 | 324,845 | - | - | , | - |
| Total | 5,514,977 | 5,197,262 | - | - | 810,359 | 38,615 |


| $\begin{gathered} \text { Years } \\ \text { Oqg } \end{gathered}$ | Corrected Number of Births |  |  | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Women } \\ & 1921 \end{aligned}$ <br> (10) | $\begin{gathered} \text { FERTIL } \\ \text { RATY } \\ \text { RATES } \\ 1921 \\ (11) \end{gathered}$ | Women 1925 <br> (12) |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | Legitimate 1921 (7) | Illegiti1921 (8) | Total 1921 <br> (9) |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15-20 | 13,919 | 13,343 | 27,262 | 1,775,231 | 15.36 | 1,802,695 | 27, |
| 20-25 | 165,031 | 18,825 | 183,856 | 1,703,067 | 107.96 | 1,727,504 | 186,502 |
| 25-30 | 246,774 | 6,091 | 252,865 | 1,620,290 | 156.09 | 1,654,285 | 258,217 |
| 30-35 | 208,687 | 359 | 209,046 | 1,519,649 | 137.53 | 1,585,213 | 218,015 |
| 35-40 | 142,668 | - | 142,668 | 1,471,913 | 96.92 | 1,452,821 | 140,809 |
| 40-45 | 30,288 |  | 30,288 | 1,378,121 | 21.98 | 1,443,897 | 31,736 |
| 45-50 | 2,829 |  | 2,829 | 1,243,968 | 2.27 | 1,298,386 | 2,953 |
| Total | 810,196 | 38,618 | 848,814 | 10,712,239 | - | 10,964,801 | 865,91 |

## 116 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

The female live-born were taken from The Registrar-General's Statistical Review of England and Wales for the Year 1926, Tables, Part II, Civil, p. 4.

Finland. For average number of females and for confinements by quinquennial periods from 1866 to 1890 see Eléments Démographiques Principaux de la Findande pour les Années 17501890, Vol. I, pp. 148-150, Vol. II, p. 102. The figures for 18911900 have been computed from the confinement rates published in Mowoement de la Population de Finlande en 1919 et 1920, p. 26. The figures for 1901-10 and 1911-20 have been taken from Tables de Mfortalité et de Survie pour les Années 1goi-1gio et 191I-1920, Tableaux, p. 3. The number of confinements for the years 1891-1920 have been taken from Mouvement de la Population de Finlande en 1891, p. 14, 1892, p. 13, 1893, p. 15, 1894, p. 16, 1895, p. 16, 1896, p. 16, 1897, p. 16, 1898, p. 16, 1899 , p. 16, 1900, p. 53, 1901 et 1902, p. 24, 1903 et 1904, p. 24, 1905 et 1906, p. 24, 1907 et 1908, p. 26, 1909 el 1910, p. 35, 1911 et 1912, pp. 32-33, 1913 el 1914, p. 33, 1915 et 1916, p. 32, 1917 et 1918, p. 27, ig19 ef 1920, p. 23, those for the years 1921-25 from A perçu de la Démographie des Divers Pays du Monde 1927, p. 169. The female live-born for $1866-90$ have been taken from Eléments Démographiques Principaux de la Finlande pour les Années 1750-1890, Vol. II, p. 150, for 1891-1910 from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 320, Vol. II, p. 97, for 1911-13 from Annuaire International de Statistique, Vol. II, 1917, p. 38, for 1914-25 from Annuaire Statistique de Finlande 1927, p. 60.

France. The average number of females in 1892-97 has been estimated on the basis of the census data of 1891 and 1896. The average number of females in 1898-1903 has been assumed to be equal to that of January 1, 1901, given in Résultats Statistiques du Recensement Général de la Population effectué le 24 mars rgor, Vol. IV, pp. 58-59. As females in 1904-07 have
been entered the females at the census of March 4, 1906, as females in 1908-13 the females at the census of March 5, 1911. The average number of females in 1914-19 (for the 77 unoccupied provinces) has been taken from Statistique du Mouvement de la Population, New Series, Vol. III, p. lxvi. The average number of females in 1920-21 has been assumed to be equal to that of the census of March 6, 1921. The females in 1922-25 have been estimated. The births and the female live-born in 1892-1925 have been taken from Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, pp. 338, 365, Vol. II, pp. 100, 112, Annuaire International de Statistique, Vol, II, 1917, pp. 46, 66, Statistique du Mouvement de la Population, New Series, Vol. III, pp. lxvi, 20-25, Aperçu de la Démographie des Divers Pays du Monde 1925, p. 257, 1927, pp. 116, 171.

Germany. The average numbers of females and the births in nine German States (Hesse, Oldenburg, Brunswick, SaxonyWeimar, Saxony-Altenburg, the Schwarzburg and Reuss principalities) for 1881-1910 have been taken from Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 246, p. 9*. The average number of females in Saxony for 1911-24 has been estimated on the basis of the population data for January 1, 1911, October 8, 1919, and June 16, 1925, published in Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 240, Part II, pp. 242-247, Aperçu de la Démographie des Divers Pays du Monde 1925, p. 68, idem 1927, p. 70, and of the number of women of 15 to 50 years given for each mid-year (from 1833 on) in Statistisches Jahrbuch fuer den Freistaat Sachsen, 1921-23, p. 17, 1924-26, p. 10; the number of liveand still-births and of female live-born have been taken from Stalistisches Jahrbuch fuer den Freistaat Sachsen 1913, p. 34, 1914-15, p. 30, 1916-17, p. 26, 1918-20, p. 47, 1921-23, pp. 23, 46, 1924-26, pp. 61, 85, Zeitschrift des Saechsischen Statistischen Landesamts 1918 und 1919, pp. 36-39, 1923, pp. 32-35.

## 118 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

## Bibths and Fertifity Rates in Germany

| Years of Age |  | Fertility Ratse States (2) | ( $\begin{gathered}\text { Comptited } \\ \text { Brims } \\ \text { Germany }\end{gathered}$ | Estumated Birtes Germanx (4) | Estmated <br> Fertility Rates Grbmany (5) |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1881-1890 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15-20 | 2,268,196 | 18.785 | 42,608 | 45,382 | 20.0 |
| 20-25 | 2,062,456 | 177.218 | 365,504 | 389,297 | 188.8 |
| 25-30 | 1,799,457 | 277.554 | 499,447 | 531,958 | 295.6 |
| 30-35 | 1,654,228 | 238.315 | 394.227 | 419,890 | 253.8 |
| 35-40 | 1,461,948 | 182.160 | 266,309 | 238,644 | 194.0 |
| 40-45 | 1,354,596 | 80.211 | 108,654 | 115,726 | 85.5 |
| 45-50 | 1,182,848 | 10.224 | 12,093 | 12,881 | 10.9 |
| Total | 11,783,729 | 984.467 | 1,688,842 | 1,798,778 | 5,242.8 |
| 1891-1900 |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15-20 | 2,531,720 | 20.659 | 52,303 | 55,011 | 21.7 |
| 20-25 | 2,356,037 | 182.724 | 430,504 | 452,796 | 192.2 |
| 25-30 | 2,073,230 | 275.634 | 571,453 | 601,044 | 289.9 |
| 30-35 | 1,857,672 | 231.389 | 429,845 | 452,103 | 243.4 |
| 35-40 | 1,616,458 | 166.481 | 269,109 | 283,045 | 175.1 |
| 40-45 | 1,485,317 | 69.670 | 103,482 | 108,840 | 73.3 |
| 45-50 | 1,306,101 | 8.203 | 10,714 | 11,269 | 8.6 |
| Total | 13,226,535 | 954.760 | 1,867,410 | 1,964,108 | 5,021.0 |

1901-1910

| $15-20$ | $\cdot$ | $2,895,545$ | 23.282 | 67,414 | 70,419 | 24.3 |  |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $20-25$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $2,680,912$ | 176.046 | 471,964 | 49,999 | 183.9 |
| $25-30$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $2,380,343$ | 260.776 | 620,736 | 648,401 | 272.4 |
| $30-35$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $2,203,188$ | 198.457 | 437,238 | 456,725 | 207.3 |
| $35-40$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $1,923,219$ | 138.083 | 265,564 | 277,400 | 144.2 |
| $40-45$ | $\cdot$ | $\cdot$ | $1,715,414$ | 58.965 | 101,149 | 105,657 | 61.6 |
| $45-50$ | $\cdot$ | $1,475,378$ | 6.412 | 9,460 | 9,881 | 6.7 |  |
| Total $\cdot \cdot$ | $15,273,999$ | 862.021 | $1,973,525$ | $2,061,482$ | $4,502.2$ |  |  |

Although the age of the mother is not recorded in the largest German states, it seemed feasible to relate the births to the age groups of females on the basis of the data existing for some of the smaller states. For the three decades 1881-90, 1891-1900, and 1901-10, the average number of women by age groups, as published in Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 246, p. 18* (see table page 118, col. 1) has been multiplied by the fertility rates of the nine German states for which data are available (col. 2). The sum of the products (col. 3) for $1881-90$ is $1,688,842$ which would have been the number of births in all Germany if the fertility in each age group had been the same as in the nine states. Since the actual number of births in Germany was 1,798,778, the computed number of births for each age group and the fertility rate of each age group have been multiplied by 1.06510 (cols. 4 and 5), this being the ratio of the actual to the computed number of births. In a similar way the results for 1891-1900 and 1901-10 have been multiplied by 1.05178 and 1.04457 respectively.

In order to also ascertain the fertility in Germany for a more recent year the following procedure has been chosen. The number of women by age groups at the census of June 16 , 1925, (see table page 120, col. 1) has been multiplied by the fertility rates of Saxony for 1924 (col. 2). The sum of the products is $1,041,189$, which would have been the number of births in all Germany if the fertility in each age group had been the same as in Saxony in 1924. But the actual number of births in Germany was $1,336,327$.

The female live-born were taken from Statistigue Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 327, Vol. II, p. 98, Statistisches Jahrbuch fuer das Deutsche Reich 1927, p. 27.

Norway. The average numbers of females in 1874-76, 18891892, and 1910-11 have been assumed to be equal to those ascertained on December 31, 1875, January 1, 1891, and Decem-

## 120 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

| Years of Age | $\begin{gathered} \text { Women } \\ \text { GERMNY } \\ \text { JENE 16, } \\ . \begin{array}{c} \text { 1925 } \\ \text { (1) } \end{array} \end{gathered}$ | Fertiuty Rates Saxony 1924 <br> (2) | $\begin{gathered} \text { Conpoted } \\ \text { BIRTES } \\ \text { GERMANY } \\ \substack{\text { (3) }} \\ (3) \end{gathered}$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 15-20 | 3,257,899 | 17.746 | 57,815 |
| 20-25 | 3,085,907 | 101.993 | 314,740 |
| 25-30 | 2,839,342 | 113.738 | 322,941 |
| 30-35 | 2,552,713 | 79.600 | 203,197 |
| 35-40 | 2,318,713 | 45.615 | 105,769 |
| 40-45 | 2,054,090 | 16.499 | 33,891 |
| 45-50 | 1,986,491 | 1.428 | 2,836 |
| Total | 18,095,155 | - | 1,041,189 |

ber 1, 1910, respectively. The average numbers of females in 1899-1905 and 1916-20 have been estimated on the basis of the census data of January 1, 1901, December 1, 1910, and December 1, 1920. The live-born have been taken from Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 44, p. 143, Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, p. 314, Statistisk Årbog r903, p. 17, 1913, pp. 25-26, Norges Officielle Statistik, Sixth Series, No. 27, p. 256, Seventh Series, No. 151, pp. 72-75.

Sweden. For quinquennial periods from 1776 to 1900 see Statistisk Tidskrift 1906, p. 293, 1907, p. 255, Gustav Sundbärg, Bevölkerungsstatistik Schwedens $1750-1900$, p. 128. The figures for the years 1901-20 have been taken from Bidrag till Sveriges Officiella Statistik A, Befolkningsstatistik 1901, p. XVI, 1902, p. XVII, 1903, p. XVIII, 1904, p. XVIII, 1905, p. XIX, 1906, p. XIX, 1907, p. XIX, 1908, p. XIX, 1909, p. XX, 1910, p. XX, Befolkningsrörelsen, IפII, p. 41*, 1912, p. 39*, 1913, p. 39*, 1914, p. 43*, 1915, p. 43*, 1916, p. 41*, 1917, p. 40*, 1918-1920, pp. 28, 31, 34, 92-97. The average number of females by quinquennial age groups in 1921-22 has been computed by taking the average of the number on December 31, 1920, and

December 31, 1922, as given in Folkräkningen den 31. December 1920, Vol. III, p. 7, Statistisk Airsbok för Sverige 1927, p. 10. The number of confinements by quinquennial age groups in 1921-22 has been taken from Aperçu 1927, p. 169, the number of female live-born in 1921-22 from Statistisk Arsbok 1927, p. 59.

The table on pages 37-39 gives (1) the fertility rates (or confinement rates) by quinquennial age groups; (2) the total fertility, being the quintuple of the sum of the quinquennial rates and indicating the number of children born to each 1,000 newly born girls or to each 1,000 girls entering childbearing age, if all of them passed through child-bearing age; (3) the gross reproduction rate, indicating the number of girls born per newly born girl or per girl entering child-bearing age if each of them passed through child-bearing age.
(1) The fertility rates (or confinement rates) have been computed from the tables on pages 122-28, mothers under 15 years having been included in the group 15 to 20 years, mothers over 50 years in the group 45 to 50 years. For England and Germany see pages 115, 118. The rates for Sweden 17761900 have.been taken from Statistisk Tidskrift, 1907, p. 278.
(2) The total fertility has been computed by multiplying the sum of the fertility rates of the quinquennial age groups by five.
(3) The gross reproduction rate has been computed by multiplying the total fertility by the ratio that the number of female live-born bears to the number of births (or confinements) and by dividing the result by 1,000 .

Women of Child-Bearing Age According to Quinquennial Age Groups, 1776-1926

| Yrars | $\begin{gathered} 15 \\ \text { T0 } \\ \text { YO } \\ \text { YiARS } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 20 \\ \text { TO } \\ 25 \\ \text { YEARS } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 25 \\ \text { To } \\ 30 \\ \text { Years } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 30 \\ \text { T0 } \\ \text { 35 } \\ \text { YEARS } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 35 \\ \text { TO } \\ \text { 40 } \\ \text { YEARS } \end{gathered}$ | $\begin{gathered} 40 \\ \text { T0 } \\ \text { 45 } \\ \text { YEARS } \end{gathered}$ | 45 T0 50 Years | Totas |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Denmark |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1878-84 | 88,600 | 87,800 | 76,800 | 66,700 | 61,300 | 55,800 | 49,600 | 486,600 |
| 1885-94 ${ }^{\text {. }}$ | 96,700 | 90,600 | 81,600 | 77,900 | 67,800 | 58,600 | 54,400 | 527,600 |
| 1895-1900 | 110,465 | 99,996 | 89,230 | 81,569 | 73,500 | 69,291 | 59,277 | 583,328 |
| 1901~05 | 121,100 | 109,500 | 95,800 | 86,000 | 77,100 | 75,200 | 63,700 | 628,400 |
| 1906-10 | 125,500 | 115,700 | 105,600 | 95,500 | 83,100 | 76,100 | 67,000 | 668,500 |
| 1911-15 | 134,900 | 120,700 | 113,400 | 103,000 | 92,300 | 79,500 | 71,500 | 715,300 |
| 1916-20 | 144,800 | 133,200 | 119,300 | 111,900 | 100,600 | 89,500 | 77,300 | 776,600 |
| 1921-25 | 161,000 | 150,000 | 136,000 | 123,000 | 113,000 | 102,000 | 89,000 | 874,000 |
| 1926 | 166,000 | 152,000 | 144,000. | 127,000 | 116,000 | 106,300 | 97,000 | 908,000 |
| England and Wales |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1921 | \| 1,775,231 | \| 1,703,067 | \| 1,620,290 | 1,519,649 | \| 1,471,913 | \| 1,378,121 | 1,243,968 | 10,712,239 |
| Finland |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1866-70 | 85,514 | 80,469 | 72,288 | 63,782 | 59,439 | 56,076 | 48,874 | 466,442 |
| 1871-75 | 87,829 | 83,356 | 76,928 | 69,301 | 59,908 | 55,360 | 50,593 | 483,275 |
| 1876-80 | 93,535 | 85,601 | 81,102 | 74,245 | 67,340 | 56,215 | 50,358 | 508,396 |
| 1881-85 | 89,672 | 91,252 | 82,784 | 78,414 | 71,551 | 64,241 | 53,070 | 530,984 |
| 1886-90 | 104,305 | 87,462 | 88,021 | 79,458 | 74,970 | 68,171 | 61,002 | 563,389 |
| 1891-1900 | 121,500 | 102,300 | 98,400 | 80,800 | 79,800 | 71,100 | 66,500 | 620,400 |
| 1901-10 | 137,440 | 127,776 | 114,903 | 101,438 | 85,292 | 76,944 | 72,311 | 716,104 |
| 1911-20 | 152,931 | 137,489 | 129,057 | 119,501 | 106,759 | 93,529 | 78,435 | 817,701 |
| 1921-25 | 168,000 | 151,000 | 133,000 | 127,000 | 116,000 | 104,000 | 93,000 | 894,000 |


${ }^{177}$ provinces only (excluding the 10 occupied provinces).
Nine German States ${ }^{8}$

| $1881-90$ |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | :--- |
| $1891-1900$ | $\cdot$ | 119,369 | 106,195 | 93,172 | 85,282 | 76,138 | 72,074 | 63,456 | 615,686 |
| $1901-10$ | . | 148,484 | 122,374 | 107,653 | 95,514 | 83,565 | 76,813 | 68,284 | 686,687 |

${ }^{2}$ Thesse, Oldenburg, Brunswick, and six Thuringian states.

| xony |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1911-14 | 252,300 | 236,200 | 203,400 | 191,900 | 172,600 | 141,000 | 127,000 | 1,324,500 |
| 1915-19 | 250,000 | 236,000 | 218,000 | 203,000 | 175,000 | 170,000 | 143,000 | 1,395,000 |
| 1920-23 | 255,000 | 246,000 | 229,000 | 210,000 | 188,000 | 174,000 | 154,000 | 1,456,000 |
| 1924 | 255,000 | 254,000 | 237,000 | 215,000 | 201,000 | 173,000 | 166,000 | 1,501,000 |
| Norway |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 1874-76 | 90,662 | 83,028 | 69,285 | 58,518 | 50,980 | 49,376 | 48,987 | 450,836 |
| 1889-92 | 93,460 | 82,419 | 76,489 | 68,340 | 62,703 | 54,098 | 48,551 | 486,060 |
| 1899-1905 | 110,100 | 98,200 | 84,200 | 73,000 | 69,000 | 62,100 | 57,600 | 554,200 |
| 1910-11 | 118,354 | 100,232 | 87,173 | 80,696 | 70,505 | 63,418 | 60,616 | 580,994 |
| 1916-20 | 129,200 | 119,100 | 102,200 | 87,900 | 77,700 | 72,900 | 63,500 | 652,500 |

Women of Child-Bearing Age According to Quinquennial Age Groups, 1776-1926 (Continued)


| Sweden |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1776-80 | 98,324 | 95,447 | 88,443 | 77,038 | 68,042 | 63,655 | 59,622 | 550,571 |
| 1781-85 | 98,268 | 95,554 | 91,485 | 84,245 | 72,977 | 64,212 | 59,741 | 566,482 |
| 1786-90 | 94,956 | 95,012 | 91,353 | 86,998 | 79,696 | 68,371 | 59,500 | 575,886 |
| 1791-95 | 99,334 | 91,998 | 91,072 | 86,918 | 82,303 | 74,645 | 63,296 | 589,566 |
| 1796-1800 | 106,431 | 97,152 | 89,267 | 87,427 | 83,009 | 77,896 | 70,059 | 611,241 |
| - 1801-05 | 107,700 | 102,717 | 93,274 | 84,898 | 82,432 | 77,630 | 72,251 | 620,902 |
| -1806-10 | 114,922 | 104,527 | 98,890 | 88,987 | 80,005 | 77,109 | 71,921 | 636,361 |
| 1811-15 | 117,400 | 110,162 | 99,249 | 92,998 | 82,847 | 73,755 | 70,308 | 646,719 |
| 1816-20 | 117,245 | 114,405 | 106,505 | 95,074 | 88,308 | 77,867 | 68,705 | 668,109 |
| 1821-25 | 114,855 | 113,294 | 110,056 | 101,689 | 90,011 | 82,846 | 72,537 | 685,288 |
| 1826-30 | 121,630 | 112,225 | 109,833 | 106,312 | 97,172 | 85,197 | 77,747 | 710,116 |
| 1831-35 | 136,333 | 117,532 | 107,352 | 104,569 | 100,138 | 90,657 | 78,570 | 735,151 |
| 1836-40 | 156,686 | 133,022 | 113,974 | 103,266 | 99,810 | 94,709 | 84,897 | 786,364 |
| 1841-45 | 164,868 | 151,903 | 128,804 | 109,632 | 98,512 | 94,359 | 88,885 | 836,963 |
| 1846-50 | 163,313 | 159,904 | 146,733 | 124,102 | 104,776 | 93,276 | 88,791 | 880,895 |
| 1851-55 | 165,020 | 158,645 | 154,979 | 141,254 | 118,819 | 99,363 | 87,774 | 925,854 |
| 1856-60 | 169,315 | 158,817 | 152,866 | 147,941 | 134,284 | 111,982 | 92,918 | 968,123 |
| 1861-65 | 178,143 | 165,594 | 157,263 | 146,396 | 144,053 | 128,213 | 107,522 | 1,027,184 |
| 1866-70 | 185,897 | 169,722 | 157,163 | 149,726 | 139,041 | 136,155 | 120,735 | 1,058,439 |


| $1871-75$ | $\cdot$ | 200,139 | 173,343 | 156,069 | 146,677 | 140,771 | 130,439 | 127,369 | $\mathbf{1 , 0 7 4 , 8 0 7}$ |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $1876-80$ | $\cdot$ | 222,504 | 190,398 | 164,100 | 148,737 | 140,030 | 134,100 | 124,108 | $1,123,977$ |
| $1881-85$ | $\cdot$ | 218,533 | 201,767 | 171,64 | 152,432 | 140,634 | 13,445 | 126,792 | $1,144,267$ |
| $1886-90$ | $\cdot$ | 207,300 | 195,648 | 182,525 | 159,323 | 143,767 | 133,204 | 125,552 | $1,147,519$ |
| $1891-95$ | $\cdot$ | 219,376 | 180,733 | 173,507 | 169,453 | 151,358 | 136,737 | 126,634 | $1,157,798$ |
| $1896-1900$ | $\cdot$ | 231,833 | 201,023 | 168,936 | 165,543 | 162,562 | 145,136 | 130,916 | $1,205,949$ |
| $1901-05$ | $\cdot$ | 244,310 | 211,221 | 187,663 | 161,841 | 159,85 | 156,549 | 139,259 | $1,260,702$ |
| $1906-10$ | $\cdot$ | 248,029 | 224,156 | 198,117 | 179,308 | 155,622 | 153,730 | 150,240 | $1,09,202$ |
| $1911-15$ | $\cdot$ | 256,645 | 232,400 | 214,077 | 191,957 | 173,783 | 150,502 | 148,267 | $1,367,631$ |
| $1916-20$ | $\cdot$ | 269,649 | 244,691 | 222,970 | 206,490 | 185,671 | 167,961 | 144,978 | $1,442,410$ |
| $1921-22$ | $\cdot$ | 275,605 | 255,180 | 232,404 | 213,991 | 195,870 | 176,943 | 157,229 | $1,507,222$ |

## 玉

## 126

## Average Yearly Bibtes by Quinquennial Age Groups of Mothers, 1776-1926

| Years | $\begin{aligned} & \text { UNDEB }^{20} \\ & \text { YEABS }^{20} \end{aligned}$ | 20 70 25 Yearg | 25 70 30 YEARG |  | 35 70 40 Y Yarbs | 40 70 45 78.888 | 45 AND Mors Y | Toras | Friali Live- Born |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |


| Densmark <br> (Confinements) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1878-79 | 1,240 | 11,121 | 17,552 | 15,558 | 11,621 | 5,339 | 489 | 62,920 | 30,122 |
| 1880-84 | 1,249 | 11.844 | 18,750 | 16,607 | 11,679 | 5,283 | 546 | 65,958 | 31,606 |
| 1885-89 | 1,473 | 11,565 | 19,569 | 17,482 | 12,275 | 5,268 | 520 | 68,552 | 32,980 |
| 1890-94 | 1,524 | 12,071 | 18,574 | 17,537 | 12,591 | 5,285 | 478 | 68,060 | 32,774 |
| 1895-1900 | 1,911 | 14,033 | 19,997 | 17,043 | 12,494 | 5,468 | 486 | 71,432 | 34,404 |
| 1901-05 | 2,437 | 15,670 | 21,581 | 17.041 | 11,565 | 5,028 | 467 | 73,789 | 35,568 |
| 1906-10 | 3,074 | 17,165 | 21,987 | 17,438 | 11,261 | 4.631 | 394 | 75,950 | 36,716 |
| 1911-15 | 3,225 | 16,608 | 21,302 | 16.623 | 11,038 | 4.308 | 394 | 73,498 | 35,590 |
| 1916-20 | 3,194 | 17,136 | 20,698 | 16,570 | 10,718 | 4,276 | 358 | 72,950 | 35,205 |
| 1921-25 | 3,856 | 18,295 | 21,867 | 16,182 | 10,543 | 4,180 | 368 | 75,291 | 36,318 |
| 1926 | 3,913 | 17,466 | 20,886 | 15,574 | 0,239 | 3,802 | 323 | 71,203 | 34,447 |

England and Wales
(Live-Born)


## Finland <br> (Confinements)

| 180 |  | 9,96 |  |  | 10,5 |  |  |  | 27,73 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1871- | 1,6 | 12,49 | 18,38 | 17,5 | 12,137 | 6,166 |  |  |  |
| 1876 | 1,8 | 13,148 | 19,349 | 18,116 | 14,105 | 6,718 | ${ }^{73}$ | 74,300 | 35,800 |
| 81 | 1,790 | 13,842 | 19,15 | 18,712 | 14,347 | 7,795 | 1,027 | 76,664 | ${ }^{36,862}$ |
| 1886- | 1,904 | 13.619 | 20,8 | 19,109 | 15,328 | 8,259 | 126 |  | , 65 |
| 1891 | 1,948 | 14,648 | 18.800 | 19,544 | 14,711 | 8,102 | 1,167 | 78,92 | ,919 |
| 1896-1900 |  |  | 22,799 | 18.891 | 16,050 | 8.338 | 1,282 | 86,635 | ,63 |
| 1901-05 | 2,144 | 17,068 | 23.943 | 21,318 | 14,613 | 8.569 | 1,113 | 88,768 |  |
| 1906- | 2,31 | 18,336 | 24,758 | 22,511 | 16,918 | 7,742 | 1,195 | 93,776 | 5,118 |
| 1911-15 |  | 16,917 | 23,287 | 20,956 | 16,244 | 8,506 | 1,006 | 89,301 | ,786 |
| 1916-20 | 2,073 | 15.173 | 19,930 | 18.623 | 14,144 | 83 | 1,051 | 8,637 |  |
| 221-25 | 2,436 | 17,487 | 21,42 | 17.643 | 13,90 | 7,16 | 993 | 81,048 |  |


| Pranes |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| (Live and still-bora) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| $1892-97$ | 47,825 | 225,208 | 258,280 | 194,233 | 119,347 | 46,971 | 7,736 | 899,600 | 419,940 |
| 1898-1903 | 45,806 | 228,826 | 257,355 | 181,259 | 117,146 | 44,344 | 6,459 | 881,195 | 412,199 |
| 1904-07 | 45,394 | 220,773 | 246,323 | 174,688 | 104,093 | 41,552 | 6,113 | 838,936 | 392,49 |
| 1908-13 | 45,324 | 218,461 | 232,822 | 163,339 | 99,388 | 35,359 | 3,315 | 798.008 | 372,762 |
| 1914-191 | 20,242 | 99,122 | 118,541 | 94,333 | 65,055 | 26,205 | 2,393 | 425,891 | 198,310 |
| 1920-21 | 42,277 | 225,697 | 258,210 | 179,198 | 108,621 | 40,110 | 3,600 | 857,713 | 400,223 |
| 1922-25 | 44,520 | 223,850 | 233,658 | 160,137 | 92,284 | 33,771 | 3,066 | 791,286 | 371,374 |

177 provinces only (excluding the 10 oceupied provinces)

Average Yearly Births by Qutnquennial Age Groups of Mothers, 1776-1926 (Continued)

| Yearo | $\begin{aligned} & \text { Under } \\ & Y_{\text {EARB }} \end{aligned}$ | 20 T0 25 YRABS | 25 T0 30 YEARB | 30 70 35 Yrazs | 35 70 40 Years | 40 70 45 Y FARS | 45 AND Morm Years | Total | Frmalis Liver Born |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |

Nine German States ${ }^{1}$
(Live- and atill-born)

| $1881-90$ | 2,243 | 18,820 | 25,860 | 20,324 | 13,869 | 5,781 | 649 | 87,546 | - |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: | ---: | :---: |
| $1891-1900$ | 2,737 | 22,361 | 29,673 | 22,101 | 13,912 | 5,351 | 560 | 96,695 | $=$ |
| $1901-10$ | 3,454 | 23,725 | 31,366 | 22,252 | 13,698 | 5,193 | 489 | 100,177 | - |
| 2 Hesse, Oldenburg, Brunswick, and six Thuringian states. |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |

Saxony
(Live- and still-born)

| $1911-14$ | 7,249 | 37,769 | 37,071 | 24,002 | 15,514 | $\mathbf{5 , 3 4 1}$ | 394 | 127,340 | 59,807 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: | ---: |
| $1915-19$ | 2,521 | 16,958 | 21,468 | 14,912 | 9,323 | 3,669 | 281 | 69,132 | 32,290 |
| $1920-23$ | 4,672 | 30,639 | 34,239 | 22,670 | 11,840 | 4,084 | 295 | 108,439 | 50,631 |
| 1924 | 4,517 | 25,928 | 26,984 | 17,134 | 9,169 | 2,842 | 237 | 86,811 | 40,533 |

Norway
(Live-Born)

| $1874-76$ | 654 | 8,410 | 14,475 | 13,963 | 10,822 | 6,657 | 1,524 | 56,505 | 27,515 |
| :--- | ---: | ---: | ---: | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- | :--- |
| $1899-921$ | 697 | 8,224 | 15,575 | 15,717 | 13,149 | 6,983 | 1,449 | 61,794 | 29,135 |
| $1899-1905$ | 1,228 | 10,788 | 17,152 | 15,387 | 12,563 | 6,840 | 1,248 | 65,206 | 31,683 |
| $1910-11$ | 1,244 | 10,411 | 16,082 | 15,160 | 11,614 | 5,865 | 1.089 | 61,465 | 29,898 |
| $1916-20$ | 1,423 | 12,275 | 17,127 | 15,011 | 10,992 | 5,791 | 895 | $\mathbf{6 3 , 5 1 4}$ | 30,697 |

1 Live- and still-born.

## 128 THE BALANCE OF BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Average Yearly Births by Qutnquennial Age Groups of Mothers, 1776-1926 (Continued)

| Yearb | $\begin{aligned} & \text { UNDER } \\ & \text { YeARS }^{20} \end{aligned}$ | 20 T0 25 Years | 25 70 30 Y Ears | 30 70 35 YGARS | 35 T0 40 Y Pars | 40 70 45 Years | 45 AND More Years | Total | $\underset{\substack{\text { Fumali } \\ \text { Live- } \\ \text { Born }}}{ }$ |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |


| Sveder <br> (Confinementa) |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 1776-80 | 2.029 | 11,413 | 18,960 | 18,715 | 12,979 | 6.758 | 1,550 | 72,404 | 34,982 |
| 1781-85 | 2,091 | 10,979 | 18,399 | 17,869 | 12,420 | 5,684 | 1,226 | 68,668 | 33,301 |
| 1786-90 | 1,976 | 10,951 | 18,302 | 18,786 | 13,149 | 6,294 | 1,225 | 70,683 | 34,148 |
| 1791-95 | 1,983 | 11,499 | 19,854 | 20,362 | 14,460 | 7,198 | 1,355 | 76,711 | 37,039 |
| 1796-1800 | 2,037 | 11,800 | 19,162 | 20,467 | 14,974 | 7,200 | 1,439 | 77,079 | 37,160 |
| 1801-05 | 1,852 | 12,026 | 19,249 | 18,914 | 14,498 | 7,313 | 1,414 | 75,266 | 36,458 |
| 1806-10 | 1,749 | 11,668 | 19,993 | 19,019 | 13,384 | 6,939 | 1,399 | 74,151 | 35.952 |
| 1811-15 | 1,952 | 12,951 | 20,993 | 21,227 | 15,093 | 6,926 | 1,303 | 80,445 | 39,053 |
| 1816-20 | 1,824 | 13,754 | 22,691 | 21,905 | 16,537 | 8,014 | 1,327 | 86,052 | 41,622 |
| 1821-25 | 1,942 | 14,814 | 25,702 | 25,561 | 18,102 | 9,139 | 1,507 | 96,767 | 46,812 |
| 1826-30 | 1,707 | 14,268 | 24,709 | 25,638 | 19,079 | 9,134 | 1,510 | 96,045 | 46,428 |
| 1831-35 | 1,660 | 14,185 | 24,356 | 25,362 | 19,790 | 9,932 | 1,438 | 96,723 | 46,522 |
| 1836-40 | 1,382 | 14,317 | 24,880 | 24,452 | 19,350 | 9,967 | 1,529 | 95,877 | 46,127 |
| 1841-45 | 1,435 | 15,406 | 27,548 | 26,584 | 19,679 | 10,436 | 1,570 | 102,658 | 40,427 |
| 1846-50 | 1,202 | 15,073 | 29,363 | 28,841 | 20,671 | 10,001 | 1,568 | 106,719 | 51,135 |
| 1851-55 | 1,253 | 14,845 | 30.992 | 32,574 | 23,205 | 10,997 | 1,472 | 115,338 | 55,211 |
| 1856-60 | 1,353 | 16,163 | 31,286 | 35,475 | 28,265 | 13,522 | 1,864 | 127,928 | 61,380 |
| 1861-65 | 1,591 | 17,305 | 32,735 | 35,105 | 30,003 | 16,280 | 2,108 | 135,127 | 64,747 |
| 1866-70 | 1,595 | 16,782 | 30,753 | 32,812 | 26,872 | 14,988 | 2,183 | 125,985 | 60,265 |
| 1871-75 | 1,819 | 18,353 | 32,329 | 34,167 | 28,594 | 15,822 | 2,304 | 133,393 | 63,819 |
| 1876-80 | 2,222 | 20,357 | 34,446 | 34,739 | 28,664 | 15,765 | 2,364 | 138.557 | 66,488 |
| 1881-85 | 2,245 | 21,220 | 34,572 | 34,321 | 27,460 | 15,071 | 2,141 | 137,030 | 65,700 |
| 1886-90 | 2,230 | 21,013 | 36,230 | 34,883 | 27,379 | 14,392 | 2,076 | 138,203 | 66,600 |
| 1891-95 | 2,553 | 19,492 | 33,560 | 35,380 | 27,260 | 14,035 | 1,828 | 134,108 | 64,445 |
| 1896-1900 | 3,395 | 23,253 | 32,884 | 33,447 | 28,031 | 14,070 | 1,657 | 136,737 | 65,701 |
| 1901-05 | 3,893 | 25,234 | 36,280 | 31,333 | 25,525 | 13,749 | 1,600 | 137,614 | 66,270 |
| 1906-10 | 4,696 | 27,322 | 36,905 | 33,036 | 23,237 | 12,133 | 1,506 | 138,835 | 66,623 |
| 1911-15 | 5,000 | 26,337 | 34,953 | 30,387 | 22,657 | 10,421 | 1,203 | 130,958 | 63,042 |
| 1916-20 | 4,569 | 25,803 | 33,149 | 28,912 | 20,610 | 9,866 | 1,061 | 123,970 | 59,628 |
| 1921-22 | 5,329 | 26,974 | 33,163 | 27,708 | 20,026 | 9,308 | 1,049 | 123,557 | 59,526 |

## APPENDIX D

## LIFE TABLES AND FERTIUITY TABLES

## I. LIFE TABLES

The tables on pages 130 - 33 give the female survivors at the age from 15 to 50 years in every country of Western and Northern Europe in each period for which official mortality tables and the number of births by age of mothers are available.

Denmark. 1855-1920, see Statistisk Tabelvark, Fourth Series, Letter A, No. 9, pp. 25*-26*, Fifth Series, Letter A, No. 2, p. 18*, No. 6, p. 30*, No. 8, p. 35*, No. 13, p. 39*, No. 15, p. 47*; 1921-25, see Statistisk Aarbog 1927, p. 25.

England. 1920-22, see The Registrar-General's Decennial Supplement, England and Wales 192I, Part I, Life Tables, p. 60.

Finland. 1881-90, see Eléments Démographiques Principaux de la Finlande pour les Années 1750-1890, Vol. II, pp. 376-377; 1901-20, see Annuaire Statistique de Finlande 1927, p. 63.

France. 1898-1903, see Rêsultats Statistiques du Recensement de rgor, Vol. IV, pp. 69-70; 1908-13, see Annuaire Statistique 192I, p. 16.

Germany. 1881-1910, see Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 246, pp. 16*-17*.

Sweden. 1816-1910, see Tables de Mortalité et de Survie en Suède pour les Années 1816-rg1o, pp. 26-27; 1911-20, see Statistisk Årsbok för Sverige 1927, pp. 62-63.

Female Survivors in Ceild-Bearing Age, 1816-1925 (per 100,000 Live-Born)

| Years of Age | Demmary |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1885-94 | 1895-1900 | 1901-05 | 1906-10 | 1911-15 | 1916-20 | 1921-25 |
| 15 | 75,786 | 80,246 | 83,856 | 85,596 | 87,094 | 87,235 | 89,724 |
| 16 | 75,357 | 79,925 | 183,571 | 85,346 | 86,888 | 86,983 | 89,550 |
| 17 | 74,932 | 79,590 | 83,267 | 85,075 | 86,650 | 86,705 | 89,354 |
| 18 | 74,509 | 79,245 | 82,952 | 84,789 | 86,388 | 86,374 | 89,130 |
| 19 | 74,089 | 78,897 | 82,627 | 84,491 | 86,108 | 85,992 | 88,892 |
| 20 | 73,672 | 78,547 | 82,294 | 84,180 | 85,820 | 85,583 | 88,642 |
| 21 | 73,262 | 78,192 | 81,955 | 83,862 | 85,523 | 85,177 | 88,381 |
| 22 | 72,860 | 77,831 | 81,606 | 83,537 | 85,208 | 84,758 | 88,129 |
| 23 | 72,459 | 77,465 | 81,247 | 83,203 | 84,884 | 84,293 | 87,879 |
| 24 | 72,049 | 77,092 | 80,880 | 82,857 | 84,560 | 83,829 | 87,599 |
| 25 | 71,624 | 76,707 | 80,506 | 82,500 | 84,231 | 83,374 | 87,307 |
| 26 | 71,179 | 76,313 | 80,129 | 82,134 | 83,900 | 82,875 | 87,016 |
| 27 | 70,720 | 75,912 | 79,748 | 81,760 | 83,570 | 82,363 | 86,739 |
| 28 | 70,249 | 75,503 | 79,360 | 81,377 | 83,226 | 81,855 | 86,481 |
| 29 | 69,772 | 75,085 | 78,965 | 80,989 | 82,873 | 81,323 | 86,191 |
| 30 | 69,292 | 74,659 | 78,555 | 80,598 | 82,511 | 80,785 | 85,869 |
| 31 | 68,812 | 74,221 | 78,131 | 80,205 | 82,131 | 80,269 | 85,571 |
| 32 | 68,328 | 73,770 | 77,700 | 79,806 | 81,731 | 79,777 | 85,266 |
| 33 | 67,839 | 73,310 | 77,264 | 79,399 | 81,331 | 79,276 | 84,933 |
| 34 | 67,342 | 72,842 | 76,817 | 78,987 | 80,946 | 78,753 | 84,615 |
| 35 | 66,834 | 72,369 | 76,365 | 78,565 | 80,557 | 78,230 | 84,278 |
| 36 | 66,318 | 71,893 | 75,911 | 78,133 | 80,138 | 77,725 | 83,933 |
| 37 | 65,796 | 71,416 | 75,449 | 77,697 | 79,693 | 77,242 | 83,575 |
| 38 | 65,262 | 70,936 | 74,980 | 77,253 | 79,250 | 76,767 | 83,181 |
| 39 | 64,712 | 70,452 | 74,502 | 76,803 | 78,803 | 76,261 | 82,786 |
| 40 | 64,142 | 69,963 | 74,007 | 76,341 | 78,336 | 75,736 | 82,392 |
| 41 | 63,559 | 69,462 | 73,493 | 75,865 | 77,871 | 75,230 | 81,986 |
| 42 | 62,978 | 68,944 | 72,970 | 75,375 | 77,411 | 74,731 | 81,557 |
| 43 | 62,399 | 68,412 | 72,443 | 74,870 | 76,923 | 74,226 | 81,123 |
| 44 | 61,820 | 67,867 | 71,913 | 74,352 | 76,415 | 73,709 | 80,673 |
| 45 | 61,243 | 67,308 | 71,377 | 73,818 | 75,905 | 73,165 | 80,170 |
| 46 | 60,669 | 66,751 | 70,825 | 73,276 | 75,378 | 72,602 | 79,638 |
| 47 | 60,096 | 66,190 | 70,253 | 72,728 | 74,843 | 72,050 | 79,111 |
| 48 | 59,520 | 65,609 | 69,659 | 72,165 | 74,298 | 71,506 | 78,558 |
| 49 | 58,937 | 65,000 | 69,044 | 71,587 | 73,698 | 70,936 | 77,950 77,308 |
| 50 | 58,344 | 64,364 | 68,405 | 70,990 | 73,038 | 70,326 | 77,308 |

Female Survivors in Cemd-Bearing Age, 1816-1925 (per 100,000 Live-Born)

| Years of Age |  | England | Finland |  |  | France |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  |  | 1920-22 | 1881-90 | 1901-10 | 1911-20 | 1898-1903 | 1908-13 |
| 15 |  | 87,067 | 69,916 | 75,097 | 77,777 | 77,248 | .81,566 |
| 16 |  | 86,869 | 69,573 | 74,616 | 77,310 | 76,903 | 81,258 |
| 17 |  | 86,658 | 69,211 | 74,146 | 76,815 | 76,527 | 80,923 |
| 18 | - . | 86,432 | 68,830 | 73,671 | 76,300 | 76,124 | 80,560 |
| 19 |  | 86,191 | 68,438 | 73,229 | 75,789 | 75,696 | 80,168 |
| 20 | - • | 85,938 | 68,034 | 72,782 | 75,259 | 75,246 | 79,750 |
| 21 |  | 85,675 | 67,619 | 72,338 | 74,702 | 74,774 | 79,312 |
| 22 | . | 85,404 | 67,200 | 71,875 | 74,127 | 74,285 | 78,858 |
| 23 |  | 85,126 | 66,770 | 71,422 | 73,571 | 73,780 | 78,391 |
| 24 |  | 84,843 | 66,329 | 70,972 | 73,027 | 73,261 | 77,918 |
| 25 |  | 84,553 | 65,878 | 70,518 | 72,465 | 72,732 | 77,437 |
| 26 |  | 84,257 | 65,423 | 70,053 | 71,878 | 72,197 | 76,948 |
| 27 |  | 83,955 | 64,965 | 69,549 | 71,303 | 71,661 | 76,456 |
| 28 |  | 83,649 | 64,510 | 69,041 | 70,718 | 71,129 | 75,962 |
| 29 |  | 83,337 | 64,052 | 68,516 | 70,166 | 70,599 | 75,468 |
| 30 |  | 83,019 | 63,584 | 68,009 | 69,619 | 70,068 | 74,972 |
| 31 |  | 82,694 | 63,101 | 67,513 | 69,083 | 69,536 | 74,472 |
| 32 | - | 82,362 | 62,603 | 67,040 | 68,530 | 69,002 | 73,967 |
| 33 | - | 82,021 | 62,090 | 66,557 | 67,968 | 68,465 | 73,459 |
| 34 |  | 81,672 | 61,575 | 66,078 | 67,377 | 67,923 | 72,950 |
| 35 |  | 81,314 | 61,052 | 65,569 | 66,825 | 67,377 | 72,442 |
| 36 |  | 80,947 | 60,527 | 65,058 | 66,257 | 66,825 | 71,934 |
| 37 |  | 80,571 | 59,988 | 64,505 | 65,714 | 66,269 | 71,423 |
| 38 |  | 80,186 | 59,448 | 63,970 | 65,149 | 65,709 | 70,897 |
| 39 |  | 79,790 | 58,901 | 63,426 | 64,608 | 65,147 | 70,361 |
| 40 |  | 79,381 | 58,347 | 62,900 | 64,065 | 64,583 | 69,814 |
| 41 | - | 78,959 | 57,787 | 62,328 | 63,514 | 64,015 | 69,255 |
| 42 |  | 78,522 | 57,226 | 61,767 | 62,942 | 63,441 | 68,687 |
| 43 |  | 78,070 | 56,659 | 61,217 | 62,363 | 62,859 | 68,118 |
| 44 |  | 77,600 | 56,098 | 60,709 | 61,783 | 62,266 | 67,541 |
| 45 |  | 77,109 | 55,543 | 60,199 | 61,208 | 61,661 | 66,949 |
| 46 |  | 76,594 | 54,988 | 59,657 | 60,627 | 61,043 | 66,335 |
| 47 |  | 76,053 | 54,427 | 59,102 | 60,039 | 60,409 | 65,701 |
| 48 |  | 75,484 | 53,856 | 58,541 | 59,391 | 59,757 | 65,036 |
| 49 |  | 74,883 | 53,264 | 57,979 | 58,726 | 59,084 | 64,345 |
| 50 | . . | 74,246 | 52,646 | 57,388 | 58,027 | 58,385 | 63,630 |

Female Survivors in Cuild-Bearing Age, 1816-1925 (per 100,000 Live-Born)

| Years | Grrmany |  |  | Sweden |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1881-90 | 1891-1900 | 1901-10 | 1816-40 | 1841-50 | 1851-60 |
| 15 | 65,306 | 69,562 | 74,887 | 71,940 | 74,095 | 71,579 |
| 16 | 65,045 | 69,319 | 74,661 | 71,610 | 73,766 | 71,235 |
| 17 | 64,764 | 69,060 | 74,411 | 71,260 | 73,419 | 70,865 |
| 18 | 64,468 | 68,787 | 74,143 | 70,900 | 73,067 | 70,489 |
| 19 | 64,160 | 68,500 | 73,861 | 70,520 | 72,712 | 70,148 |
| 20 | 63,838 | 68,201 | 73,564 | 70,120 | 72,352 | 69,741 |
| 21 | 63,500 | 67,888 | 73,254 | 69,700 | 71,980 | 69,382 |
| 22 | 63,142 | 67,559 | 72,929 | 69,280 | 71,587 | 68,997 |
| 23 | 62,762 | 67,212 | 72,586 | 68,840 | 71,176 | 68,596 |
| 24 | 62,360 | 66,848 | 72,225 | 68,370 | 70,763 | 68,174 |
| 25 | 61,937 | 66,467 | 71,849 | 67,890 | 70,338 | 67,728 |
| 26 | 61,497 | 66,072 | 71,463 | 67,390 | 69,913 | 67,301 |
| 27 | 61,042 | 65,666 | 71,070 | 66,880 | 69,476 | 66,860 |
| 28 | 60,570 | 65,249 | 70,669 | 66,340 | 69,038 | 66,416 |
| 29 | 60,082 | 64,822 | 70,261 | 65,790 | 68,589 | 65,944 |
| 30 | 59,584 | 64,385 | 69,848 | 65,230 | 68,126 | 65,446 |
| 31 | 59,076 | 63,937 | 69,432 | 64,660 | 67,636 | 64,936 |
| 32 | 58,554 | 63,479 | 69,008 | 64,070 | 67,118 | 64,400 |
| 33 | 58,018 | 63,010 | 68,575 | 63,470 | 66,592 | 63,920 |
| 34 | 57,473 | 62,533 | 68,132 | 62,870 | 66,049 | 63,339 |
| 35 | 56,921 | 62,047 | 67,679 | 62,250 | 65,487 | 62,750 |
| 36 | 56,360 | 61,549 | 67,215 | 61,620 | 64,914 | 62,172 |
| 37 | 55,789 | 61,041 | 66,744 | 60,980 | 64,314 | 61,548 |
| 38 | 55,215 | 60,524 | 66,266 | 60,320 | 63,696 | 60,938 |
| 39 | 54,638 | 59,998 | 65,779 | 59,640 | 63,066 | 60,341 |
| 40 | 54,054 | 59,467 | 65,283 | 58,960 | 62,416 | 59,665 |
| 41 | 53,467 | 58,931 | 64,779 | 58,260 | 61,752 | 59,039 |
| 42 | 52,880 | 58,391 | 64,269 | 57,550 | 61,072 | 58,360 |
| 43 | 52,297 | 57,848 | 63,754 | 56,820 | 60,382 | 57,659 |
| 44 | 51,720 | 57,302 | 63,238 | 56,090 | 59,679 | 56,956 |
| 45 | 51,146 | 56,751 | 62,717 | 55,320 | 58,969 | 56,298 |
| 46 | 50,569 | 56,195 | 62,181 | 54,540 | 58,258 | 55,639 |
| 47 | 49,983 | 55,628 | 61,628 | 53,740 | 57,544 | 54,913 |
| 48 | 49,385 | 55,040 | 61,053 | 52,930 | 56,822 | 54,175 |
| 49 | 48,765 | 54,423 | 60,449 | 52,100 | 56,098 | 53,457 |
| 50 | 48,110 | 53,768 | 59,812 | 51,260 | 55,363 | 52,698 |

Female Survivors in Chmd-Bearing Age, 1816-1925 (per 100,000 Live-Born)

| Yearsor Age | Sweden (Comlinued) |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1861-70 | 1871-80 | 1881-90 | 1891-1900 | 1901-10 | 1911-15 | 1916-20 |
| 15 | 72,670 | 74,947 | 77,833 | 80,910 | 85,060 | 87,847 | 87,579 |
| 16 | 72,370 | 74,632 | 77,502 | 80,559 | 84,704 | 87,513 | 87,181 |
| 17 | 72,060 | 74,308 | 77,158 | 80,194 | 84,313 | 87,145 | 86,715 |
| 18 | 71,750 | 73,976 | 76,808 | 79,828 | 83,905 | 86,767 | 86,205 |
| 19 | 71,410 | 73,636 | 76,449 | 79,428 | 83,486 | 86,367 | 85,664 |
| 20 | 71,070 | 73,283 | 76,080 | 79,005 | 83,064 | 85,938 | 85,106 |
| 21 | 70,710 | 72,915 | 75,703 | 78,585 | 82,627 | 85,501 | 84,537 |
| 22 | 70,350 | 72,532 | 75,317 | 78,154 | 82,170 | 85,068 | 83,961 |
| 23 | 69,970 | 72,135 | 74,920 | 77,705 | 81,705 | 84,632 | 83,380 |
| 24 | 69,580 | 71,724 | 74,510 | 77,240 | 81,252 | 84,193 | 82,777 |
| 25 | 69,180 | 71,296 | 74,089 | 76,771 | 80,790 | 83,725 | 82,169 |
| 26 | 68,780 | 70,851 | 73,655 | 76,303 | 80,309 | 83,246 | 81,540 |
| 27 | 68,370 | 70,391 | 73,212 | 75,835 | 79,822 | 82,783 | 80,901 |
| 28 | 67,950 | 69,921 | 72,766 | 75,382 | 79,346 | 82,323 | 80,277 |
| 29 | 67,530 | 69,444 | 72,320 | 74,922 | 78,874 | 81,883 | 79,664 |
| 30 | 67,090 | 68,964 | 71,868 | 74,449 | 78,400 | 81,477 | 79,065 |
| 31 | 66,640 | 68,481 | 71,405 | 73,974 | 77,920 | 81,027 | 78,474 |
| 32 | 66,190 | 67,995 | 70,938 | 73,496 | 77,455 | 80,559 | 77,889 |
| 33 | 65,710 | 67,504 | 70,469 | 73,012 | 76,992 | 80,100 | 77,309 |
| 34 | 65,250 | 67,006 | 70,000 | 72,535 | 76,518 | 79,640 | 76,734 |
| 35 | 64,740 | 66,498 | 69,521 | 72,053 | 76,031 | 79,178 | 76,173 |
| 36 | 64,220 | 65,985 | 69,030 | 71,547 | 75,537 | 78,707 | 75,620 |
| 37 | 63,700 | 65,464 | 68,529 | 71,044 | 75,044 | 78,230 | 75,073 |
| 38 | 63,180 | 64,931 | 68,021 | 70,550 | 74,539 | 77,742 | 74,535 |
| 39 | 62,610 | 64,380 | 67,501 | 70,031 | 74,028 | 77,264 | 74,009 |
| 40 | 62,040 | 63,819 | 66,969 | 69,499 | 73,519 | 76,772 | 73,475 |
| 41 | 61,430 | 63,252 | 66,429 | 68,967 | 73,005 | 76,251 | 72,935 |
| 42 | 60,840 | 62,685 | 65,887 | 68,427 | 72,483 | 75,713 | 72,394 |
| 43 | 60,220 | 62,118 | 65,350 | 67,893 | 71,959 | 75,171 | 71,860 |
| 44 | 59,600 | 61,554 | 64,816 | 67,356 | 71,436 | 74,639 | 71,326 |
| 45 | 59,010 | 60,992 | 64,277 | 66,808 | 70,900 | 74,107 | 70,780 |
| 46 | 58,380 | 60,429 | 63,724 | 66,260 | 70,356 | 73,574 | 70,231 |
| 47 | 57,760 | 59,857 | 63,160 | 65,718 | 69,812 | 73,030 | 69,673 |
| 48 | 57,120 | 59,270 | 62,593 | 65,181 | 69,223 | 72,465 | 69,122 |
| 49 50 | 56,480 | 58,661 | 62,018 | 64,601 | 68,641 | 71,888 | 68,547 |
| 50 | 55,780 | 58,029 | 61,430 | 63,995 | 68,027 | 71,283 | 67,950 |

## II. FERTILITY TABLES

The tables on pages 135-38 give (1) the years lived by 1,000 live-born females in each quinquennial age group from 15 to 50 years according to the life tables; (2) the births (or confinements) per 1,000 women for each quinquennial age group from 15 to 50 years; (3) the births (or confinements) per 1,000 women for each quinquennial age group from 15 to 50 years adjusted to the age composition derived from the life table.
(1) The years lived by 1,000 live-born females in each age group are derived from the number of female survivors of the life table by assuming that the years lived by 1,000 women of 15 to 16 years would be equal to the average of the women surviving 15 and those surviving 16 years, etc. The number of female survivors has been taken from the life tables given on pages 130-33 with the exception of those for Denmark 1926, Finland 1921-25, France 1920-21, 1922-25, Germany 1925, Sweden 1921-22. Since so far no official life tables have been calculated for those recent periods, we have computed abbreviated life tables ourselves by using the method of Becker-Zeuner, as simplified by Rahts, with the modification for the first year of age suggested by the author in Vierteljahrsberichte des Statistischen Amis der Stadt Schoeneberg 191I, II, pp. 49-50.
(2) The fertility rates have been taken from the table on pages $37-39$, or computed on the basis of data taken from the sources quoted in Appendix C.
(3) The adjustment of the fertility rates to the age composition derived from the life table has been effected by multiplying (1) by (2).

Fertituty Tables, 1816-1926

Denmary

| Yrars of Age | 1885-94 | 1895-1900 | 1901-05 | 1906-10 | 1911-15 | 1916-20 | 1921-25 | 1926 |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| Years Lived by $n, 000$ Live-born Females |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| 15-20 | 3,736.16 | 3,970.54 | 4,154.92 | 4,245.89 | 4,324.91 | 4,324.63 | 4,461.09 | 4,482 |
| 20-25 . . | 3,632.78 | 3,882.07 | 4,070.88 | 4,167.99 | 4,252.01 | 4,225.36 | 4,399.63 | 4,426 |
| 25-30 | 3,523.78 | 3,784.96 | 3,977.33 | 4,078.09 | 4,169.40 | 4,104.95 | 4,330.15 | 4,359 |
| 30-35 | 3,403.84 | 3,676.57 | 3,873.72 | 3,979.79 | 4,076.73 | 3,975.83 | 4,254.58 | 4,288 |
| 35-40 | 3,275.76 | 3,558.63 | 3,760.28 | 3,873.39 | - 3,973.30 | 3,849.78 | 4,168.10 | 4,202 |
| 40-45 | 3,134.48 | 3,433.20 | 3,635.11 | 3,755.41 | 3,857.41 | 3,723.46 | 4,066.20 | 4,100 |
| 45-50 | 2,990.16 | 3,293.86 | 3,496.72 | 3,621.60 | 3,726.88 | 3,588.40 | 3,939.96 | 3,979 |
| Total | 23,696.96 | 25,599.83 | 26,968.96 | 27,722.16 | 28,380.64 | 27,792.41 | 29,619.71 | 29,836 |



| Confinements per 1,000 Women in Shationary Population |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
| 15-20 3 | 57.90 | 68.70 | 83.60 | 103.99 | 103.37 | 95.57 | 107.07 | 106 |
| 20-25 | 481.89 | 544.78 | 582.56 | 618.36 | 585.08 | 543.38 | 536.75 | 508 |
| 25-30 | 823.57 | 848.22 | 895.99 | 849.10 | 783.01 | 712.21 | 696.29 | 632 |
| 30-35 | 765.10 | 768.18 | 767.59 | 726.71 | 657.98 | 588.82 | 559.48 | 526 |
| 35-40 | 600.70 | 604.92 | 564.05 | 524.89 | 475.21 | 410.00 | 388.88 | 335 |
| 40-45 | 282.22 | 270.90 | 243.05 | 228.53 | 209.07 | 177.98 | 166.71 | 147 |
| 45-50 | 27.41 | 27.03 | 25.63 | 21.28 | 20.50 | 16.51 | 16.15 | 13 |
| Total | 3,038.79 | 3,132.73 | 3,162.47 | 3,072.86 | 2,834.22 | 2,544.47 | 2,471.34 | 2,267 |

Fertidity Tables, 1816-1926

| Years of Age | England | Finland |  |  |  | France |  |  |  |
| :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: | :---: |
|  | 1921 | 1881-90 | 1901-10 | 1911-20 | 1921-25 | 1898-1903 | 1908-13 | 1920-21 | 1922-25 |

Years Lived by x,000 Live-born Females


Fertinity Tables, 1816-1926


Fertility Tables, 1816-1926


## INDEX

Alsace-Lorraine, 67, 71, 72, 82-86
Belgium, 6-10, 14, 18, 63-65, 68, $73,74,84,88,90,92,95-98,100$, 103, 105, 106, 111
Berlin, 20-23, 44
Brunswick, 38, 117, 123, 127
Denmark, 4-10, 18, 33, 35-37, 47-50, 52-54, 59, 63, 64, 74-77, 84, 88, $92-98,100,102,103,106,113$, $114,122,126,129,130,134,135$

East Prussia, 87
England, 2, 4-7, 14, 16-18, 33-37, 49, 50, 53, 54, 59, 63, 64, 66, 77-79, 81, 95-98, 100, 103, 106, 114-116, 122, 126, 129, 131, 136
Eupen-Malmedy, 73, 74, 88, 93, 105
Faroe Islands, 9, 76, 77, 98, 100, 103, 113
Finland, 4-11, 14, 18, 32, 33, 35-37, $49,51-54,66,70,81,82,94-98$, $100,102,104,105,107,110,117$, 122, 126, 129, 131, 134, 136
France, 2-11, 14, 18, 33-36, 38, 47, 49, 51-54, 59, 60, 63, 65-67, 69, 71, 72, 82-85, 92, 93-97, 99, 101, 102, 104, 108, 118 119, 123, 126, 129, 131, 134, 136

Germany, 2, 4-11, 14, 18, 33-36, 38, 47-49, 51, 53, 54, 59, 67, 72, 73, $75,82,84-89,92,93,95-97,99$, 101, 104, 105, 108, 110, 111, 117$120,123,127,129,132,134,137$

Great Britain, 8, 9, 10, 63
Guernsey, 81
Helgoland, 85, 86
Hesse, 38, 117, 123, 127
Holland, 4, 6-11, 14, 15, 18, 37, 65, $73,89,95-97,99,101,104,108$

Iceland, 9, 76, 77, 98, 100, 103, 113
Ireland, 3, 4, 6-11, 14, 17, 18, 36, 53, $79,80,96-98,100,103,104,107$, 112
Irish Free State, 9, 79, 80, 97
Islands in the British Seas, 9, 81, 98, 100, 103
Isle of Man, 81
Jersey, 81
Limburg, 73
Luxemburg, 9, 73, 89, 90, 99, 101, 103, 113

Nice, 82, 83
Northern Ireland, 9, 79, 80, 97
Norway, 5-10, 18, 20, 33, 35, 36, 38, 90, 91, 94-97, 99, 101, 102, 104, 109, 111, 119, 120, 123, 127

Oldenburg, 38, 117, 123, 127
Pomerania, 87
Posen, 84, 87
Prussia, 5
Reuss, 38, 117
Rhineland, 88, 93

Saar Territory, 9, 84-86, 88, 89, 93, 103
Savoy, 82, 83
Saxony, 15, 38, 110, 117, 119, 123, 127
Saxony-Altenburg, 38, 117
Saxony-Weimar, 38, 117
Schwarzburg, 38, 117
Scotland, 6, 7, 18, 59, 78, 79, 96-98, 100, 103, 107
Silesia, 87
Sleswig, 75, 88, 93

Sweden, 5-10, 14-16, 18, 20-30, 3336, 39, 44-49, 51-54, 69, 91, 9497, 99, 101, 102, 105, 109, 110, 120, 121, 124, 125, 128, 129, 132134, 137, 138
Switzerland, 6-10, 14, 15, 18, 91, 92, 96, 97, 99, 101, 105, 110
Upper Silesia, 84
West Prussia, 87
Wurttemberg, 110
Wyborg, 82

## Publications of the Brookings Institution

## THE INSTITUTE OF ECONOMICS

(Titles starred are publications of the McGraw-Hill Company; all others are published by The Macmillan Company.)
*Germany's Capacity to Pay.
By Harold G. Moulton and Constantine E. McGuire. 1923. $\$ 2.50 .384 \mathrm{pp}$.
*Russian Debts and Russian Reconstruction. By Leo Pasvolsky and Harold G. Moulton. 1924. $\$ 2.50 .247 \mathrm{pp}$.
*The Reparation Plan.
By Harold G. Moulton. 1924. \$2.50. 325 pp.
The French Debt Problem.
By Harold G. Moulton and Cleona Lewis. 1925. $\$ 2.00$. 459 pp .
The Rubr-Lorraine Industrial Problem.
By Guy Greer. 1925. $\$ 2.50 .328 \mathrm{pp}$.
World War Debt Settlements.
By Harold G. Moulton and Leo Pasvolsky. 1926. $\$ 2.00 .448 \mathrm{pp}$.
Italy's International Economic Position.
By Constantine E. McGuire. 1926. \$3.00. 588 pp.
The International Accounts.
By Cleona Lewis. $1927 . \quad \$ 2.00$. 170 pp.
American Loans to Germany.
By Robert R. Kuczynski. 1927. $\$ 3.00 .378$ pp.
Economic Nationalism of the Danubian States.
By Leo Pasvolsky. 1928. \$3.00. 605 pp .
*Making the Tariff in the United States. By Thomas Walker Page. 1924. \$2.50. 281 pp.
*Sugar in Relation to the Tariff. By Philip G. Wright. 1924. $\$ 2.50 .312 \mathrm{pp}$.

## The Tariff on Wool.

By Mark A. Smith. 1926. $\$ 2.50 .350 \mathrm{pp}$.
The Cattle Industry and the Tariff. By Lynn R. Edminster. 1926. \$2.50. 331 pp.
The Tariff on Animal and Vegetable Oils. By Philip G. Wright. 1928. \$2.50. 347 pp.

## *American Agriculture and tae European Mariet.

By Edwin G. Nourse. 1924. \$2.50. 333 pp.
The Federal Intermediate Credit System. By Claude L. Benner. 1926. \$2.50. 375 pp.
Financing the Livestock Industry. By Forrest M. Larmer. 1926. \$2.50. 327 pp .
Industrial Prosperity and the Farmer. By Russell C. Engberg. 1927. \$2.50. 286 pp.
The Legal Status of Agricultural Co-operaTION.
By Edwin G. Nourse. 1927. \$3.00. 555 pp.
*Miners' Wages and the Cost of Coal. By Isador Lubin. $1924 . \$ 2.50 .316 \mathrm{pp}$.
The Case of Bituminous Coal.
By Walton H. Hamilton and Helen R. Wright. 1925. $\$ 2.50 .310 \mathrm{pp}$.
The Coal Miners' Struggle for Industrial Status.
By Arthur E. Suffern. 1926. \$2.50. 462 pp.
Workers' Healith and Safety: A StatisticalProgram.
By Robert Morse Woodbury. 1927. \$2.50. 207 pp.
The British Coal Dilemma.
By Isador Lubin and Helen Everett. 1927. \$2.50.370 pp.
A Way of Order for Bituminous Coal. By Walton H. Hamilton and Helen R. Wright. 1928. $\$ 2.50 .365 \mathrm{pp}$.
Interest Rates and Stock Speculation. By Richard N. Owens and Charles O. Hardy. 1925. $\$ 2.00$. 197 pp .
Tax-Exempt Securities and the Surtax. By Charles O. Hardy. 1926. \$2.00. 216 pp.
The Balance of Birtis and Deates.
By Robert R. Kuczynski. 1928. \$2.00. 140 pp.
INSTITUTE FOR GOVERNMENT RESEARCH
(Published by the Johns Hopkins University Press.)Studies in Administration
The System of Financial Administration ofGreat Britain.By W. F. Willoughby, W. W. Willoughby, and S. M.Lindsay. 378 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1917$.
The Budget: A Translation.
By Rene Stourm. 648 pp. \$4.00. 1917.
The Canadian Budgetary System.By H. C. Villard and W. W. Willoughby. 390 pp.\$3.00. 1918.
The Problem of a Nattonal Budget.By W. F. Willoughby. 234 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1918$.The National Budget System, with Sugges-tions for Its Improvement.By W. F. Willoughby. 359 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1927$.
The Movement for Budgetary Reform in theStates.By W. F. Willoughby. 266 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1918$.
The Legal Status and Functions of the General Accounting Office.By W. F. Willoughby. 204 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1927$.Mandal of Accounting and Reporting for theOperating Services of the National Gov-ERNMENT.
By Henry P. Seidemann. 421 pp. $\$ 5.00 .1926$.
Mandal of Accounting, Reporting, and Busi-ness Procedure for the Territorial Gov-ernment of Hawaif.By Henry P. Seidemann. (In Press.)
The Development of National AdministrativeOrganization in the United States.By Lloyd M. Short. 531 pp. \$5.00. 1923.
Organized Efforts for the Improvement ofMethods of Administration in the UnitedStates.
By Gustavus A. Weber. 408 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1919$.
The Reorganization of the Administrative Branch of tre National Government. By W. F. Willoughby. 314 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1922$.
The Government and Administration of Ger- many.By Frederick F. Blachly and Miriam F. Oatman. (InPress.)

# The Statistical Work of the National GovERNMENT. <br> By Laurence F. Schmeckebier. 590 pp. $\$ 5.00 .1925$. <br> The National Government and Public Healiti. By James A. Tobey. 441 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1926$. <br> The Department of Justice of the United States. <br> By Albert Langeluttig. 334 pp . $\$ 3.00$. 1927. <br> <br> The District of Columbia; Its Government <br> <br> The District of Columbia; Its Government and Administration. and Administration. <br> By Laurence F. Schmeckebier. 963 pp. $\$ 5.00 .1928$. <br> The Problem of Indian Administration. By Lewis Meriam and Associates. 894 pp. $\$ 5.00$. 1928. <br> The Development of Governmental Forest Control in the United States. By Jenks Cameron. (In Press.) 

## Principles of Administration

Principles of Public Administration. By W.F. Willoughby. 742 pp. $\$ 5.00 .1927$.
Principles of Government Accounting and RePORTING.
By Francis Oakey. 582 pp. $\$ 5.00 .1921$.
Principles of Government Purchasing. By Arthur G. Thomas. 290 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1919$.
Principles of Public Personnel Administration. By Arthur W. Procter. 256 pp. $\$ 3.00 .1921$.
Principles Governing the Retirement of Pub-
Lic Employees.
By Lewis Meriam. $508 \mathrm{pp} . \$ 3.00 .1918$.

Service Monographs on the United States Government

1. Geological Survey. 174 pp. Out of print. 1918.
2. Reclamation Service. 190 pp. Out of print. 1919.
3. Bureau of Mines. 174 pp. 11.00 .1922.
4. Alaskan Engineering Commission. 134 pp. $\$ 1.00 .1922$.
5. Tariff Commission. $84 \mathrm{pp} . \$ 1.00 .1922$.
6. Federal Board for Vocational Education. 86 pp. \$1.00. 1922.
7. Federal Trade Commission. 92 pp. $\$ 1.00 .1922$.
8. Steam-boat Inspection Service. 142 pp . $\$ 1.00 .1922$.
9. Weather Bureau. 100 pp. $\$ 1.00 .1922$.
10. Public Health Service. 312 pp. $\$ 2.00 .1923$.
11. National Park Service. 184 pp. $\$ 1.00 .1922$.
12. Employees' Compensation Commission. 98 pp. $\$ 1.00 .1922$.
13. General Land Office. 236 pp . $\$ 1.50 .1923$.
14. Bureau of Education. 172 pp. $\$ 1.00 .1923$.
15. Bureau of Navigation. 136 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1923.
16. Coast and Geodetic Survey. 120 pp. $\$ 1.00 .1923$.
17. Federal Power Commission. 138 pp. \$1.00. 1923.
18. Interstate Commerce Commission. 182 pp . $\$ 1.00$. 1923.
19. Railroad Labor Board. 96 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1923.
20. Division of Conciliation. 48 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1923.
21. Children's Bureau. 95 pp . $\$ 1.00$. 1925.
22. Women's Bureau. 44 pp. \$1.00. 1923.
23. Office of the Supervising Architect. 150 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1923.
24. Bureau of Pensions. 150 pp . $\$ 1.00$. 1923.
25. Bureau of Internal Revenue. 283 pp. $\$ 1.50 . \quad 1923$.
26. Bureau of Public Roads. 134 pp. $\$ 1.00 .1923$.
27. Office of the Chief of Engineers. 178 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1923.
28. United States Employment Service. 142 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1923.
29. Bureau of Foreign and Domestic Commerce. 192 pp . \$1.00. 1924.
30. Bureau of Immigration. 260 pp. $\$ 1.50$. 1924.
31. Patent Office. 139 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1924.
32. Office of Experiment Stations. 190 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1924.
33. Customs Service. 203 pp. $\$ 1.50$. 1924.
34. Federal Farm Loan Bureau. 171 pp. \$1.00. 1924.
35. Bureau of Standards. 314 pp. \$2.00. 1925.
36. Government Printing Office. $155 \mathrm{pp} . \$ 1.00 .1925$.
37. Bureau of the Mint. 102 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1926.
38. Office of the Comptroller of the Currency. 96 pp . $\$ 1.00$. 1926.
39. Naval Observatory. 113 pp . \$1.00. 1926.
40. Lighthouse Service. 170 pp. \$1.00. 1926.
41. Bureau of Animal Industry. 202 pp. $\$ 1.50 .1927$.
42. Hydrographic Office. 124 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1926.
43. Bureau of Naturalization. 120 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1926.
44. Panama Canal. 430 pp. $\$ 2.50$. 1927.
45. Medical Department of the Army. 173 pp. $\$ 1.50$. 1927.
46. General Accounting Office. 227 pp. $\$ 1.50$. 1927.
47. Bureau of Plant Industry. 133 pp. $\$ 1.00$. 1927.
48. Office of Indian Affairs. 605 pp. $\$ 3.00$. 1927.
49. United States Civil Service Commission. 165 pp. \$1.50. 1928.
50. Food, Drug, and Insecticide Administration. (In Press.)
51. Coast Guard. (In Press.)
52. Bureau of Chemistry and Soils. (In Press.)
53. Bureau of the Census. (In Press.)

[^0]:    ${ }^{3}$ A decrease of the birth rate like that from 1751-55 to 1771-75 in Sweden ( 37.1 to 31.3) and Finland ( 45.3 to 38.8), or that from 1791-95 to 1806-10 in Finland (41.2 to 34.3) and Norway ( 33.5 to 26.8), or that from 1821-25 to $1836-40$ in Sweden ( 35.8 to 30.6), Norway ( 33.7 to 28.1), and Finland ( 38.7 to 32.6 ), or that from 1836-40 to 1846-50 in Belgium ( 34.2 to 28.6), finds no parallel in the period from 1871 to 1885.

[^1]:    * Pre-war territory of Belgium, Denmark proper, Great Britain (excl. Islands in the British Seas) and Ireland, Finland, France, Germany, Holland, Norway, Sweden, Switzerland.

[^2]:    ' In 1927, it was about 18.2. 'In 1927, it was about 3,450,000.

[^3]:    ${ }^{1}$ See Appendix B.

[^4]:    ${ }^{2}$ The author, in an address to the Fourteenth International Congress on Hygiene and Demography, held in 1907, emphasized the inadequacy of the general fertility rate by stating:
    "How little the general fertility rate affords a measure for the fertility in the different years of age may be illustrated by a comparison of conditions in Sweden and in Berlin. In Sweden, in 1891-1900, 115 children were born per year to each 1,000 women of child-bearing age; in Berlin, in $1896-1900,91$ children. The general fettility rate in Berlin lagged behind that of Sweden by 21.2 per cent. A comparison of the proportion between the children born and the women of child-bearing age in the different years of life shows that in Berlin the figures increase up to the 25th year only, in Sweden however up to the 30th year. In Berlin, the rates in the earlier years of life are, without exception, higher than in Sweden; Berlin's lead, however, diminishes as the age increases, and in the 25th year, when, in Berlin, the peak of fertility is reached, there are already somewhat more births to each 1,000 women in Sweden than there are in Berlin. Sweden's preponderance then grows constantly: at 35 years Sweden's rate is twice as high, at 40 years it is three times as high, at 43 years four times as high, at 46 years five times as high as that of Berlin. The difference between the general fertility rate in Sweden and that in

[^5]:    －See Sundbärg，Gustav，＂Fortsatta Bidrag till en Svensk Befolkningsstatistik för Aren 1750－1900，＂Statistisk Tidskrift 1907，p．277；Sveriges Officiella Statistik，Befolkningsrörelses Öpersikt for Ares rgor－1910，p． $42^{\circ}$ ．
    －See Statistisches Jahrbuch des Stad Berlin，Vol．XXVII，p．83，

[^6]:    - The total of the confinement rates is 4,047.4. This figure had to be raised to 4,134 , since there were $1,014.7$ births per 1,000 confinements.

[^7]:    - From 1891-1900 to 1901-10, the birth rate has decreased in Sweden from 27.14 to 25.77, the general fertility rate from 113.3 to 106.5 , the total of the yearly confinement rates from $4,074.4$ to $3,832.3$. Since there were in the yearly average of $1901-10$ 138,224.4 confinements resulting in $140,319.3$ births of which $136,840.8$ were live-births and $66,446.1$ female live-births, the total of the confinement rates has to be reduced in the proportion of 66,446.1: 138,224.4. The gross reproduction rate then was 1.842 .

[^8]:    s It may be incidentally mentioned that the deviation from the rule was caused by the exceptionally large number of births in the years 1858-60.

[^9]:    © Louis I. Dublin and Alfred J. Lotka have applied this abbreviated method in their study "On the True Rate of Natural Increase," Journal of the American Statistical Association, September, 1925, Vol. XX, p. 309.

[^10]:    ${ }^{7}$ The still less accurate birth rate showed a considerable decrease, from 32.1 to 30.3 .

[^11]:    ${ }^{8}$ The reader will perhaps wonder why the decrease of fertility is comparatively small for women under 25 years and particularly large for women over 30 years. We have, however, two good reasons for not telling why this is the case: first, we do not know it; second, this would lead us into a discussion of the causes of decreasing fertility which lies outside the scope of this study. We may mention in this connection that an analysis of the causes of decreasing fertility would presuppose a thorough study of the marital conditions in the different age groups, a distinction between first and later children born to mothers of the different age groups, etc.

    - The figures refer, as the case may be, to live-born children, live- and still-born children, or confinements.

[^12]:    - Live- and still-birth rates.

[^13]:    ${ }^{1}$ See, for a full description of life tables, United States Life Tables 1890, 1901, 19IO, and Igoi-1gIo, prepared by James W. Glover, Washington, 1921.

[^14]:    ${ }^{2}$ Since the female live-born are practically never classified by years of age of the mothers, one may, as the case may be, substitute the total liveborn or the total live- and still-born or the confinements and reduce the sum of the fertility rates according to the ratio which the total live-born or the total live- and still-born or the confinements bear to the number of female live-born.
    ${ }^{\text {The }}$ The first fertility table was calculated in 1886 by Richard Boeckh, director of the statistical office of the city of Berlin. (See Statistisches Johrbuch der Stadt Berlin 1884, pp. 30-34.) He took the life table of the city of Berlin for 1879, multiplied the number of females of each year of age by the fertility rate of that year of age in 1879 and added the products so obtained. The sum, 2,172, gave him the number of births to 1,000 females on the basis of the natality and mortality of 1879. Since according to the distribution of the sexes at birth there were 2,053 births per 1,000 female births, he concluded that the real natural increase of the Berlin population in 1879 was $\frac{\mathbf{2 , 1 7 2}}{2,053}-1=6$ per cent. He later calculated five similar fertility tables for 1886-90. The author of this book, who in 1898-1900 was a student of Boeckh and an assistant in the Berlin statistical office, computed five such tables for 1891-95, while the successor of Boeckh, E. Hirschberg, computed five tables for 1896-1900. (See Statistisches Jahrbuch der Stadt Berlin 1893, p. 36, 1897, p. 57, 1899, pp. 101-104, 1900-02, pp. 82-83.) These Berlin tables for 1879 and 1886-1900 and a Swedish table for 18911900 which the author computed in 1907 in connection with his address to the Fourteenth Congress on Hygiene and Demography, seem to be the only complete fertility tables that so far have been calculated.

[^15]:    ${ }^{8}$ Rahts has computed such abbreviated fertility tables for a group of German states in 1881-90, 1891-1900, 1901-10, for Sweden in 1816-40, 1841-55, 1891-1900, for Denmark in 1895-1900, and for France in 18981903. (See Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 246, pp. 18*-19*.) In recent years a similar table has been computed by Dublin and Lotka for the white population of the United States in 1920. (See Journal of the American Statistical Association, September, 1925, Vol. XX, p. 309.)

[^16]:    7 Johannes Rahts, whom we asked for an opinion, emphasized the fact that the deviations are the larger the more the actual age distribution differs from that of a stationary population.

[^17]:    - In 1927, it dropped to about 0.91 .
    ${ }^{10}$ In 1927, it dropped to about 0.83 .
    ${ }^{11}$ In 1927, it dropped to about 0.82 .

[^18]:    ${ }^{1}$ It would be more accurate to add: plus the number of persons who immigrated into that territory in the last 100 years minus the number of persons who emigrated from that territory in the last 100 years; but although there was same immigration from Eastern and Southern Europe and a rather considerable emigration to overseas, we may neglect the migratory movements since they had no decisive influence upon the age composition of the population of Western and Northern Europe as a whole.

[^19]:    ${ }^{2}$ For Germany see Statistik des Deutschen Reichs, Vol. 316, p. 50*. The other figures have been derived from the mean length of life as given in the official statistics of the individual countries.

[^20]:    ${ }^{3}$ It may however be noted incidentally that a yearly addition of 100,000 women in child-bearing age, by immigration or by birth to future immigrants, would suffice to re-establish the equilibrium between births and deaths.

[^21]:    * See Annuaire Satistique de la Belgique et du Congo Belge 1gr2, pp. 108-9; 1924-1925, pp. xxx, хххііі, 37.

[^22]:    ${ }^{4}$ See Jaarcijfers voor Nederland 1927, p. 13. It is interesting to note that this percentage was evidently much higher than the Dutch registration officers themselves had assumed, since some years prior it had been officially "estimated that somewhere about 15-20 per cent of the children so entered were born alive" (see Journal of the Royal Statistical Society, December, 1912, Vol. LXXVI, p. 65).

[^23]:    ${ }^{6}$ See Statistical Handbooks Series: No. 9, The Official Vital Slatistics of the French Republic, pp. 70-74, and Statistique Génerale de la France, Statistique du Mouvement de la Population, New Series, Vol. IV, p. LXXIX.
    ${ }^{6}$ See Official Vital Statistics of England and Wales, p. 29.
    ${ }^{7}$ See for some details "Report of Special Committee on Infantile Mortality," Journal of the Royal Statistical Society, December, 1912, pp. 52-59, 81. Conditions prior to 1918 were not altogether satisfactory in Finland (see The Official Vital Statistics of the Scandinavian Countries and the Baltic Republics, pp. 38-39).

[^24]:    ${ }^{8}$ See Statistique du Mouvement de la Population, New Series, Vol. III, pp. 148-172.

    - Statistik des Deulschen Reichs, Vol. 276, p. XXXIII.

[^25]:    ${ }^{18}$ See Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. I, pp. 158, 162, 166.

[^26]:    ${ }^{14}$ Such a survey has been published by the Permanent Office of the International Statistical Institute for 1922, 1925, and 1927. It will bequoted in this Appendix as A perçu.

[^27]:    ${ }^{25}$ Methorst, H. W. (director of the central statistical bureau of Holland), "Results of Differential Birth Rate in the Netherlands" in Proceedings of the World Population Conference 1927, p. 173,

[^28]:    1 We venture this statement in spite of the fact that the statistics of some countries show a rather large number of mothers over 50 years. For 1901-05 the number of such mothers is given as being 5 in Denmark, 38 in Sweden, 157 in Finland, 238 in Norway, and 3,671 in France. (See Statistique Internationale du Mouvement de la Population, Vol. II, pp. 107-112.) The differences between the figures of Denmark and Norway are such that they cannot possibly represent the actual conditions. As to France, the number of such births dropped from 1,027 in 1906 to 64 in 1907 and stayed on the lower level up to the present time; the early figures, then, certainly were not accurate.

[^29]:    ${ }^{1}$ Present territory.

[^30]:    ' No data are given here for the Faroe Islands, Iceland, Luxemburg.

